# NAVIER-STOKES EQUATIONS INTERACTING WITH A NONLINEAR ELASTIC BIOFLUID SHELL* 

C. H. ARTHUR CHENG ${ }^{\dagger}$, DANIEL COUTAND ${ }^{\dagger}$, AND STEVE SHKOLLER ${ }^{\ddagger}$


#### Abstract

We study a moving boundary value problem consisting of a viscous incompressible fluid moving and interacting with a nonlinear elastic fluid shell. The fluid motion is governed by the Navier-Stokes equations, while the fluid shell is modeled by a bending energy which extremizes the Willmore functional and a membrane energy with density given by a convex function of the local area ratio. The fluid flow and shell deformation are coupled together by continuity of displacements and tractions (stresses) along the moving surface defining the shell. We prove the existence and uniqueness of solutions in Sobolev spaces for a short time.


Key words. Navier-Stokes equations, free boundary problems, shell theory, biofluids, Willmore energy

AMS subject classifications. $74 \mathrm{~F} 10,35 \mathrm{Q} 30,74 \mathrm{~K} 25,35 \mathrm{Q} 72,74 \mathrm{~B} 20,74 \mathrm{H} 20,74 \mathrm{H} 25,76 \mathrm{D} 05$

DOI. 10.1137/060656085

## 1. Introduction.

1.1. The problem statement and background. We are concerned with establishing the existence and uniqueness of solutions to the time-dependent incompressible Navier-Stokes equations interacting with a nonlinear elastic fluid shell (biomembrane) for a short time. Recently, there have been many experimental and analytic studies on the configurations and deformations of elastic biomembranes (see, for example, [3], [11], [13], [16], [17], [18], [19], and [21]), but the basic analysis of the coupled fluid-structure interaction remains open. The fundamental difficulties arise from the degenerate elliptic operators that arise as the shell tractions. As we detail below, the bending energy of the shell is the well-known Willmore function, the integral over the moving surface of the square of the mean curvature. The degenerate elliptic operator arising from the first variation of this functional is a fourth order nonlinear operator that smoothes only in the direction which is normal to the moving domain. Our analysis will provide a well-posedness theorem and explain the interesting interaction between the shape of the shell and the flow of the fluid.

Fluid-structure interaction problems involving moving material interfaces have been the focus of active research since the 1990s. The first problem solved in this area was for the case of a rigid body moving in a viscous fluid (see [9], [14], and the early works of [22] and [20] for a rigid body moving in a Stokes flow in the full space). The case of an elastic body moving in a viscous fluid was considerably more challenging because of some apparent regularity incompatibilities between the parabolic fluid phase and the hyperbolic solid phase. The first existence results in this area were for regularized elasticity laws, such as in [10] for a finite number of

[^0]elastic modes, or in [1], [4], and [2] for hyperviscous elasticity laws, or in [15] in which a phase-field regularization "fattens" the sharp interface via a diffuse-interface model.

The treatment of classical elasticity laws for the solid phase, without any regularizing term, was considered only recently in [7] for the three-dimensional linear St. Venant-Kirchhoff constitutive law and in [8] for quasi-linear elastodynamics coupled to the Navier-Stokes equations. Some of the basic new ideas introduced in those works concerned a functional framework that scales in a hyperbolic fashion (and is therefore driven by the solid phase), the introduction of approximate problems either penalized with respect to the divergence-free constraint in the moving fluid domain or smoothed by an appropriate parabolic artificial viscosity in the solid phase (chosen in an asymptotically convergent and consistent fashion), and the tracking of the motion of the interface by difference quotient techniques.

In our companion paper [5], we study the interaction of the Navier-Stokes equations with an elastic solid shell. Herein, we treat the case of a fluid shell or biomembrane. This is a moving boundary problem that models the motion of a viscous incompressible Newtonian fluid inside of a deformable elastic fluid structure.

Let $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^{3}$ denote an open bounded domain with boundary $\Gamma:=\partial \Omega$. For each $t \in(0, T]$, we wish to find the domain $\Omega(t)$, a divergence-free velocity field $u(t, \cdot)$, a pressure function $p(t, \cdot)$ on $\Omega(t)$, and a volume-preserving transformation $\eta(t, \cdot): \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{3}$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
\Omega(t) & =\eta(t, \Omega), & &  \tag{1.1a}\\
\eta_{t}(t, x) & =u(t, \eta(t, x)), & &  \tag{1.1b}\\
u_{t}+\nabla_{u} u-\nu \Delta u & =-\nabla p+f & & \text { in } \Omega(t),  \tag{1.1c}\\
\operatorname{div} u & =0 & & \text { in } \Omega(t),  \tag{1.1d}\\
(\nu \operatorname{Def} u-p \mathrm{Id}) n & =\mathfrak{t}_{\text {shell }} & & \text { on } \Gamma(t),  \tag{1.1e}\\
u(0, x) & =u_{0}(x) & & \forall x \in \Omega,  \tag{1.1f}\\
\eta(0, x) & =x & & \forall x \in \Omega, \tag{1.1~g}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\nu$ is the kinematic viscosity, $n(t, \cdot)$ is the outward pointing unit normal to $\Gamma(t)$, $\Gamma(t):=\partial \Omega(t)$ denotes the boundary of $\Omega(t)$, Def $u$ is twice the rate of deformation tensor of $u$, given in coordinates by $u_{, j}^{i}+u_{, i}^{j}$, and $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {shell }}$ is the traction imparted onto the fluid by the elastic shell, which we describe next.

We shall consider a thin elastic shell modeled by the nonlinear Saint VenantKirchhoff constitutive law. With $\varepsilon$ denoting the thickness of the shell, the hyperelastic stored energy function has the asymptotic expansion

$$
E_{\text {shell }}=\varepsilon E_{m e m}+\varepsilon^{3} E_{b e n}+\mathcal{O}\left(\varepsilon^{4}\right)
$$

The membrane energy satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{\text {mem }}=\int_{\Gamma} \mathcal{P}(\mathcal{J}) d S \tag{1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathcal{J}$ is the local area ratio and $\mathcal{P}$ is a convex function attaining its minimum at $\mathcal{J}=1$, while the bending energy $E_{b e n}$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{b e n}=\int_{\Gamma(t)}\left(\sigma H^{2}-\sigma_{1} K\right) d S \tag{1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $H$ and $K$ denote the mean and Gauss curvatures on $\Gamma(t)$, respectively, and where $\sigma$ and $\sigma_{1}$ are positive constants. The traction vector

$$
\mathfrak{t}_{\text {shell }}=\varepsilon \mathfrak{t}_{\text {mem }}+\varepsilon^{3} \mathfrak{t}_{\text {ben }}+\mathcal{O}\left(\varepsilon^{4}\right)
$$

is computed from the first variation of the energy function $E_{\text {shell }}$; the traction vector associated with the membrane energy is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{t}_{\mathrm{mem}}=\left[\mathcal{J} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}(\mathcal{J})+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\mathcal{J})\right] \mathcal{J}, \beta g^{\alpha \beta} \eta_{, \alpha}+\left[\mathcal{J} \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\mathcal{J})+\mathcal{P}(\mathcal{J})\right] H n \tag{1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

while the traction associated with the bending energy has a simple intrinsic characterization given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{t}_{\text {ben }}=\sigma\left(\Delta_{g} H-2 H K+2 H^{3}\right) n \tag{1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Delta_{g}$ denotes the Laplacian with respect to the induced metric $g$ on $\Gamma(t)$ :

$$
\Delta_{g} f=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}(g)}} \frac{\partial}{\partial x^{\alpha}}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}(g)} g^{\alpha \beta} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x^{\beta}}\right)
$$

In this paper, we ignore the inertia of the shell and focus our analysis on the difficulties associated with the degenerate elliptic operators in $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {shell }}$.
1.2. Outline of the paper. In section 2, in addition to the use of Lagrangian variables, we introduce a new coordinate system near the boundary (shell) and three new maps, $\eta^{\nu}, \eta^{\tau}$, and $h$, which facilitate the computation of the membrane and bending tractions $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {mem }}$ and $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {ben }}$. A key observation is the symmetry relation (2.7) which reduces the derivative count on the tangential reparameterization map $\eta^{\tau}$.

The space of solutions (to the problem $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {mem }}=0$ ) is introduced in section 3 , and the main theorem is stated in section 4 . Section 5 defines our notation, and section 6 provides some useful lemmas.

In section 7, we introduce the linearized and regularized problems. The regularization requires smoothing certain variables as well as the introduction of a certain artificial viscosity term on the boundary of the fluid domain. Weak solutions of this linear problem are established via a penalization scheme which approximates the incompressibility of the fluid.

In section 8, we establish a regularity theory for our weak solution using energy estimates for the mollified problem with constants that depend on the mollification parameters. In section 9 , we improve these estimates so that the constants are independent of the artificial viscosity as well as other regularization parameters. This requires an elliptic estimate, arising from the boundary condition (1.1e), which provides additional regularity for the shape of the boundary.

In section 10, the Tychonoff fixed-point theorem is used to prove the existence of solutions to the original nonlinear problem (1.1). Uniqueness, following required compatibility conditions, is established in sections 4 and 10.

In section 11, we consider the inclusion of the lower order membrane traction into the problem formulation so that the full problem is solved.

The inclusion of the inertial term $\epsilon_{1} \eta_{t t}$ into the membrane traction $\mathfrak{t}_{\mathrm{mem}}$ will be studied in a future publication.

## 2. Lagrangian formulation.

2.1. A new coordinate system near the shell. Consider the isometric immersion $\eta_{0}:\left(\Gamma, g_{0}\right) \rightarrow\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right.$, Id $)$. Let $\mathcal{B}=\Gamma \times\left(-\epsilon_{1}, \epsilon_{1}\right)$, where $\epsilon_{1}$ is chosen sufficiently
small so that the map

$$
B: \mathcal{B} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{3}:(y, z) \mapsto y+z N(y)
$$

is itself an immersion, defining a tubular neighborhood of $\Gamma$ in $\mathbb{R}^{3}$. We can choose a coordinate system $\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}, \alpha=1,2$, and $\frac{\partial}{\partial z}$ on $\mathcal{B}$, where $\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}$ denotes the tangential derivative and $\frac{\partial}{\partial z}$ denotes the normal derivative.

Let $G=B^{*}(\operatorname{Id})$ denote the induced metric on $\mathcal{B}$ from $\mathbb{R}^{3}$ so that

$$
G(y, z)=G_{z}(y)+d z \otimes d z,
$$

where $G_{z}$ is the metric on the surface $\Gamma \times\{z\}$; note that $G_{0}=g_{0}$.
Remark 1. By assumption, $g_{0 \alpha \beta}=\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}} \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}}$, where $\cdot$ denotes the usual Cartesian inner product on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Let $C_{\alpha \beta}$ denote the covariant components of the second fundamental form of the base manifold $\Gamma$ so that $C_{\alpha \beta}=-N_{, \alpha} \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}}$. Then $G_{z}$ is given by

$$
\left(G_{z}\right)_{\alpha \beta}=\left(g_{0}\right)_{\alpha \beta}-2 z C_{\alpha \beta}+z^{2} g_{0}^{\gamma \delta} C_{\alpha \gamma} C_{\beta \delta} .
$$

Let $h: \Gamma \rightarrow\left(-\epsilon_{1}, \epsilon_{1}\right)$ be a smooth height function and consider the graph of $h$ in $\mathcal{B}$, parameterized by $\phi: \Gamma \rightarrow \mathcal{B}: y \mapsto(y, h(y))$. The tangent space to $\operatorname{graph}(h)$, considered as a submanifold of $\mathcal{B}$, is spanned at a point $\phi(x)$ by the vectors

$$
\phi_{*}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}\right)=\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y^{\alpha}}=\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}+\frac{\partial h}{\partial y^{\alpha}} \frac{\partial}{\partial z},
$$

and the normal to $\operatorname{graph}(h)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
n(y)=J_{h}^{-1}(y)\left(-G_{h(y)}^{\alpha \beta} \frac{\partial h}{\partial y^{\alpha}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}}+\frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right), \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $J_{h}=\left(1+h_{, \alpha} G_{h(y)}^{\alpha \beta} h_{, \beta}\right)^{1 / 2}$. The mean curvature $H$ of graph $(h)$ is defined to be the trace of $\nabla n$, where

$$
(\nabla n)_{i j}=G\left(\nabla_{\frac{\partial}{\partial w^{i}}}^{\mathcal{B}} n, \frac{\partial}{\partial w^{j}}\right) \quad \text { for } i, j=1,2,3,
$$

where $\frac{\partial}{\partial w^{\alpha}}=\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}$ for $\alpha=1,2$ and $\frac{\partial}{\partial w^{3}}=\frac{\partial}{\partial z}$, and $\nabla^{\mathcal{B}}$ denotes the covariant derivative. Using (2.1),

$$
\begin{aligned}
(\nabla n)_{\alpha \beta} & =G\left(\nabla_{\frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}}^{\mathcal{B}}\left[-J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\delta}}+J_{h}^{-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right], \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}}\right) \\
& =-\left(G_{h}\right)_{\delta \beta}\left[\left(J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma}\right)_{, \alpha}+J_{h}^{-1}\left(-G_{h}^{\gamma \sigma} h_{, \gamma} \Gamma_{\alpha \sigma}^{\delta}+\Gamma_{\alpha 3}^{\delta}\right)\right] ; \\
(\nabla n)_{33} & =G\left(\nabla_{\frac{\partial}{\partial z}}^{\mathcal{B}}\left[-J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\delta}}+J_{h}^{-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right], \frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right) \\
& =J_{h}^{-1}\left(-G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma} \Gamma_{3 \delta}^{3}+\Gamma_{33}^{3}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\Gamma_{i j}^{k}$ denotes the Christoffel symbols with respect to the metric $G$. It follows that the curvature of $\operatorname{graph}(h)$ (in the divergence form) is

$$
\begin{equation*}
H=-\left(J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma}\right)_{, \delta}+J_{h}^{-1}\left(-G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \gamma} \Gamma_{j \delta}^{j}+\Gamma_{j 3}^{j}\right), \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$



Fig. 1. The maps $\eta^{\tau}$ and $\eta^{\nu}$.
or (in the quasi-linear form)

$$
\begin{equation*}
H=-J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\alpha \beta}\left[\delta_{\beta \gamma}-J_{h}^{-2} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \beta} h_{, \delta}\right] h_{, \alpha \gamma}+G_{h}^{\alpha \beta} F_{\alpha \beta}(y, h, \nabla h) \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $F_{\alpha \beta}$ denotes a smooth generic function of $y, h$, and $\nabla h$.
Remark 2. Note that $G_{h}$ denotes the metric $G_{z=h(y)}$ and not the metric on the submanifold graph( $h$ ).

REMARK 3. If the initial height function is zero, i.e., $h(0)=0$, then $H(0)=$ $\Gamma_{j 3}^{j}(0)$ which is the mean curvature of the base manifold $\Gamma$ as required.
2.2. Tangential reparameterization symmetry. Let $\mathcal{N}$ denote the normal bundle to $\Gamma$ so that for each $y \in \Gamma$ we have the Whitney sum $\mathbb{R}^{3}=T_{y} \Gamma \oplus \mathcal{N}_{y}$.

Given a signed height function $h: \Gamma \times[0, T) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, for each $t \in[0, T)$, define the normal map (see Figure 1)

$$
\eta^{\nu}: \Gamma \times[0, T) \rightarrow \Gamma(t), \quad(y, t) \mapsto y+h(y, t) N(y), \quad N(y) \in \mathcal{N}_{y}
$$

Then there exists a unique tangential map $\eta^{\tau}: \Gamma \times[0, T) \rightarrow \Gamma$ (a diffeomorphism as long as $h$ remains a graph) such that the diffeomorphism $\eta(t)$ has the decomposition

$$
\eta(\cdot, t)=\eta^{\nu}(\cdot, t) \circ \eta^{\tau}(\cdot, t), \quad \eta(y, t)=\eta^{\tau}(y, t)+h\left(\eta^{\tau}(y, t), t\right) N\left(\eta^{\tau}(y, t)\right)
$$

The tangent vector $\eta_{, \alpha}$ to $\Gamma(t)$ can be decomposed with respect to the Whitney sum as $\eta_{, \alpha}(y, t)=\eta_{, \alpha}^{\kappa}(y, t) \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\kappa}}+h_{, \kappa}\left(\eta^{\tau}(y, t), t\right) \eta_{, \alpha}^{\kappa} \frac{\partial}{\partial z}$, and hence the induced metric $g_{\alpha \beta}=$ $\eta_{, \alpha} \cdot \eta_{, \beta}$ may be expressed as

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{\alpha \beta}=\left[\left(\left(G_{h}\right)_{\kappa \sigma}+h_{, \kappa} h_{, \sigma}\right) \circ \eta^{\tau}\right] \eta_{, \alpha}^{\kappa} \eta_{, \beta}^{\sigma}:=\left[\mathcal{G}_{\kappa \sigma} \circ \eta^{\tau}\right] \eta_{, \alpha}^{\kappa} \eta_{, \beta}^{\sigma} . \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\mathcal{G}_{\kappa \sigma}$ is the induced metric with respect to the normal map $\eta^{\nu}$. Furthermore, we have the following useful relationship between the determinant of the two induced metrics:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{det}(g)=\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}\right)^{2}\left[\operatorname{det}\left(G_{h}\right) J_{h}^{2}\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}=\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}\right)^{2}[\operatorname{det}(\mathcal{G})] \circ \eta^{\tau} \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\nabla_{0}$ denotes the surface gradient.
REMARK 4. The identity (2.4) can also be read as $\left(\eta^{\tau}\right)^{*} g=\mathcal{G}$.

Let $y$ and $\tilde{y}=\varphi(y)$ denote two different coordinate systems on $\Gamma$ with associated metrics

$$
g_{\alpha \beta}=\frac{\partial \eta^{i}}{\partial y^{\alpha}} \frac{\partial \eta^{i}}{\partial y^{\beta}}, \quad \tilde{g}_{\alpha \beta}=\frac{\partial \eta^{i}}{\partial \tilde{y}^{\alpha}} \frac{\partial \eta^{i}}{\partial \tilde{y}^{\beta}}
$$

It follows that $\varphi^{*} \tilde{g}=g$. Let $H, \tilde{H}, K, \tilde{K}, n$, and $\tilde{n}$ denote the mean curvature, Gauss curvature, and the unit normal vector computed with respect to $y$ and $\tilde{y}$, respectively. Since $H, K$, and $n$ depend only on the shape of $\Gamma(t)$, these geometric quantities are invariant to tangential reparameterization; thus, we have the identity

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{H}=H \circ \varphi, \quad \tilde{K}=K \circ \varphi, \quad \tilde{n}=n \circ \varphi . \tag{2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, computing the first variation of $\int_{\Gamma(t)} H^{2} d S$ in our two coordinate systems yields

$$
\left[\left(\Delta_{g} H+H\left(H^{2}-K\right)\right) n\right](y)=\left[\left(\Delta_{\tilde{g}} \tilde{H}+\tilde{H}\left(\tilde{H}^{2}-\tilde{K}\right)\right) \tilde{n}\right](\tilde{y}) \quad \forall \tilde{y}=\varphi(y)
$$

By (2.6), we have the following important identity:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\Delta_{\varphi^{*} \tilde{g}} H\right](y)=\left[\Delta_{\tilde{g}}(H \circ \varphi)\right](\tilde{y}) \quad \forall \tilde{y}=\varphi(y) \tag{2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\Delta_{\mathcal{G}}\left(H \circ \eta^{-\tau}\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}=\Delta_{g} H \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where by (2.3),

$$
\begin{equation*}
H \circ \eta^{-\tau}=-J_{h}^{-1} G_{h}^{\alpha \beta}\left[\delta_{\beta \gamma}-J_{h}^{-2} G_{h}^{\gamma \delta} h_{, \beta} h_{, \delta}\right] h_{, \alpha \gamma}+G_{h}^{\alpha \beta} F_{\alpha \beta}(y, h, \nabla h) \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

2.3. Bounds on $\boldsymbol{\eta}^{\boldsymbol{\tau}}$. Let $u^{\tau}$ denote the tangential velocity defined by $\eta_{t}^{\tau}=$ $u^{\tau} \circ \eta^{\tau}$. Time differentiating the relation $\eta=\eta^{\nu} \circ \eta^{\tau}$ and using the definition of $\eta^{\nu}$, we find that

$$
\begin{equation*}
u^{\tau}=\left(\nabla_{0} \eta^{\nu}\right)^{-1}\left[u \circ \eta^{\nu}-h_{t} \frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right] \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

From the trace theorem, it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|u^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C \mathcal{P}\left(\|h\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)},\|\eta\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}\right)\left[\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}+\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right] \tag{2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some polynomial $\mathcal{P}$. Since $\eta^{\tau}(y, t)=y+\int_{0}^{t}\left(u^{\tau} \circ \eta^{\tau}\right)(y, s) d s$, it follows that

$$
\left\|\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}(y, t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left[1+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|u^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left(1+\left\|\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\right)^{4} d s\right]
$$

and hence by Gronwall's inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}(y, t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left[1+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|u^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} d s\right] \tag{2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $t \in[0, T]$ sufficiently small. Furthermore, we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{t}^{\tau}(y, t)\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left\|u^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left[1+\left\|\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\right]^{4} \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

2.4. An expression for $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {ben }}$ in terms of $\boldsymbol{h}$ and $\boldsymbol{\eta}^{\boldsymbol{\tau}}$. Now we can compute $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {ben }}$ in terms of $h$ and $\eta^{\tau}$ : the highest order term of $\Delta_{g} H$ is

$$
\left\{\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}(\mathcal{G})}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\gamma}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}(\mathcal{G})} \mathcal{G}^{\gamma \delta} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\delta}}\left(J_{h}^{-1}\left(G_{h}^{\alpha \beta}-J_{h}^{-2} G_{h}^{\alpha \kappa} G_{h}^{\beta \sigma} h_{, \kappa} h_{, \sigma}\right) h_{, \alpha \beta}\right)\right]\right\} \circ \eta^{\tau}
$$

Since $\mathcal{G}_{\alpha \beta}=\left(G_{h}\right)_{\alpha \beta}+h_{, \alpha} h_{, \beta}$, the inverse of $\mathcal{G}_{\gamma \delta}$ is

$$
\frac{1}{\operatorname{det}(\mathcal{G})}\left[\begin{array}{cc}
\left(G_{h}\right)_{22}+h_{, 2}^{2} & -\left(G_{h}\right)_{12}-h_{, 1} h_{, 2} \\
-\left(G_{h}\right)_{12}-h_{, 1} h_{, 2} & \left(G_{h}\right)_{11}+h_{, 1}^{2}
\end{array}\right]
$$

which can also be written as

$$
\mathcal{G}^{\alpha \beta}=J_{h}^{-2}\left[G_{h}^{\alpha \beta}-(-1)^{\kappa+\sigma} \operatorname{det}\left(G_{h}\right)^{-1}\left(1-\delta_{\alpha \kappa}\right)\left(1-\delta_{\beta \sigma}\right) h_{, \kappa} h_{, \sigma}\right]
$$

Therefore, the highest order term of $\Delta_{g} H$ can be written as

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} A^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} \circ \eta^{\tau}
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
A^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}= & J_{h}^{-3}\left[G_{h}^{\alpha \gamma}-(-1)^{\kappa+\sigma} \operatorname{det}\left(G_{h}\right)^{-1}\left(1-\delta_{\alpha \kappa}\right)\left(1-\delta_{\gamma \sigma}\right) h_{, \kappa} h_{, \sigma}\right]  \tag{2.14}\\
& \times\left(G_{h}^{\beta \delta}-J_{h}^{-2} G_{h}^{\beta \kappa} G_{h}^{\delta \sigma} h_{, \kappa} h_{, \sigma}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

is a fourth-rank tensor.
2.5. Lagrangian formulation of the problem. Let $\eta(t, x)=x+\int_{0}^{t} u(s, x) d s$ denote the Lagrangian particle placement field, a volume-preserving embedding of $\Omega$ onto $\Omega(t) \subset \mathbb{R}^{3}$, and denote the cofactor matrix of $\nabla \eta(x, t)$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
a(x, t)=[\nabla \eta(x, t)]^{-1} \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $v=u \circ \eta$ denote the Lagrangian or material velocity field, $q=p \circ \eta$ the Lagrangian pressure function, and $F=f \circ \eta$ the forcing function in the material frame. In the following discussion, we also set $\varepsilon=1$. Then the system (1.1) can be reformulated as

$$
\begin{align*}
\eta_{t} & =v & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{2.16a}\\
v_{t}^{i}-\nu\left(a_{\ell}^{j} D_{\eta}(v)_{\ell}^{i}\right)_{, j} & =-\left(a_{i}^{k} q\right)_{, k}+F^{i} & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{2.16~b}\\
a_{i}^{k} v_{, k}^{i} & =0 & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{2.16c}\\
\left(\nu D_{\eta}(v)_{\ell}^{i}-q \delta_{\ell}^{i}\right) a_{\ell}^{j} N_{j} & =\sigma \Theta\left[L(h) B_{*}\left(-G_{h}^{\alpha \beta} h_{, \alpha}, 1\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma,  \tag{2.16~d}\\
h_{t} & =B_{*}\left(\left(-G_{h}^{\alpha \beta} h_{, \alpha}, 1\right)\right) \cdot\left(v \circ \eta^{-\tau}\right) & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma,  \tag{2.16e}\\
v & =u_{0} & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Omega,  \tag{2.16f}\\
h & =0 & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Gamma,  \tag{2.16~g}\\
\eta & =\mathrm{Id} & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Omega, \tag{2.16h}
\end{align*}
$$

where $D_{\eta}(v)_{\ell}^{i}:=\left(a_{\ell}^{k} v_{, k}^{i}+a_{i}^{k} v_{, k}^{\ell}\right), N$ denotes the outward-pointing unit normal to $\Gamma$, $\Theta$ is defined in Remark 5, and $B_{*}$ is the pushforward of $B$ defined as

$$
B_{*}\left(\gamma^{\prime}(0)\right)=(B \circ \gamma)^{\prime}(0) \quad \forall \gamma(t) \subset \Gamma
$$

$L(h)$ is the representation of $\mathfrak{t}_{\text {shell }} \cdot n$ using the height function $h$. It is defined as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
L(h)= & \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} A^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}+L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\left(y, h, D h, D^{2} h\right) h_{, \alpha \beta \gamma} \\
& +L_{2}\left(y, h, D h, D^{2} h\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $L_{1}$ and $L_{2}$ are polynomials of their variables with $L_{1}(y, 0)=0$, and $g_{0}$ is the metric tensor on $\Gamma$. Note that $\mathfrak{t}_{m e m}$ is included in $L_{2}$, since it is a second order operator of $h$.

Remark 5. For a point $\eta(y, t) \in \Gamma(t)$, there are two ways of defining the unit normal $n$ to $\Gamma(t)$ :

1. Let $n=\sqrt{g}^{-1} a^{T} N$, where $N$ is the unit normal to $\Gamma$.
2. Let $n=\left[J_{h}^{-1}\left(-G_{h}^{\alpha \beta} h_{, \alpha} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}}+\frac{\partial}{\partial z}\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}\left(\right.$ denoted by $\left.\left[J_{h}^{-1}\left(-\nabla_{0} h, 1\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}\right)$.

The function $\Theta$ is defined by

$$
\Theta\left(-\nabla_{0} h \circ \eta^{\tau}, 1\right)=a^{T} N
$$

Equating the modulus of both sides, by (2.5) we must have

$$
\Theta=\sqrt{\operatorname{det}(g)}\left[\left(J_{h}^{-1}\right) \circ \eta^{\tau}\right]=\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}\right) \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{h}\right) \circ \eta^{\tau}}
$$

REmARK 6. An equivalent form of (2.16e) is given by

$$
h_{t}=-h_{, \alpha}\left(v \circ \eta^{-\tau}\right)_{\alpha}+\left(v \circ \eta^{-\tau}\right)_{z} .
$$

This equation states that the shape of the boundary moves with the normal velocity of the fluid.

Remark 7. For many of the nonlinear estimates that appear later, it is important that $L(h)$ is linear in the third derivative $h_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}$.

REMARK 8. Without using the symmetry (2.8), we can still compute $\Delta_{g} H$ in terms of $h$ and $\eta^{\tau}$ by using (2.4) and (2.5); however, $L_{1}$ would then depend on $\nabla_{0}^{2} \eta^{\tau}$ and thus lose one derivative of regularity, preventing the closure of our energy estimate.
3. Notation and conventions. For $T>0$, we set

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{V}^{1}(T) & =\left\{v \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right) \mid v_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)\right\} ; \\
\mathcal{V}^{2}(T) & =\left\{v \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right) \mid v_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)\right\} ; \\
\mathcal{V}^{k}(T) & =\left\{v \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{k}(\Omega)\right) \mid v_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{k-2}(\Omega)\right)\right\} \text { for } k \geq 3 ; \\
\mathcal{H}(T) & =\left\{h \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{5.5}(\Gamma)\right) \mid h_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right), h_{t t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{0.5}(\Gamma)\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

with norms

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|v\|_{\mathcal{V}^{1}(T)}^{2} & =\|v\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2} ; \\
\|v\|_{\mathcal{V}^{2}(T)}^{2} & =\|v\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} ; \\
\|v\|_{\mathcal{V}^{k}(T)}^{2} & =\|v\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{k}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{k-2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \quad \text { for } k \geq 3 \\
\|h\|_{\mathcal{H}(T)}^{2} & =\|h\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{5.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{0.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We then introduce the space (of "divergence-free" vector fields)

$$
\mathcal{V}_{v}=\left\{w \in H^{1}(\Omega) \mid a_{i}^{j}(t) w_{, j}^{i}=0 \forall t \in[0, T]\right\}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{V}_{v}(T)=\left\{w \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right) \mid a_{i}^{j}(t) w_{, j}^{i}=0 \forall t \in[0, T]\right\}
$$

where the cofactor matrix $a$ is defined by (2.15). We use $X_{T}$ to denote the space $\mathcal{V}^{3}(T) \times \mathcal{H}(T)$ with norm

$$
\|(v, h)\|_{X_{T}}^{2}=\|v\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\|h\|_{\mathcal{H}(T)}^{2}
$$

and use $Y_{T}$, a subspace of $X_{T}$, to denote the space

$$
Y_{T}=\left\{(v, h) \in \mathcal{V}^{3}(T) \times \mathcal{H}(T) \mid h_{t} \in L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Gamma)\right)\right\}
$$

with norm

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|(v, h)\|_{Y_{T}}^{2}= & \|(v, h)\|_{X_{T}}^{2}+\|v\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\|h\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{4}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \\
& +\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

We will solve (2.16) by a fixed-point method in an appropriate subset of $Y_{T}$.
4. The main theorem. Before stating the main theorem, we define the following quantities. Let $q_{0}$ be defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
\Delta q_{0} & =-\nabla u_{0}:\left(\nabla u_{0}\right)^{T}+\nu\left[a_{\ell}^{k} D_{\eta}\left(u_{0}\right)_{\ell}^{i}\right]_{, k i}(0)+\operatorname{div} F(0) & & \text { in } \Omega,  \tag{4.1a}\\
q_{0} & =\nu\left(\operatorname{Def} u_{0} \cdot N\right) \cdot N-\sigma L(0) & & \text { on } \Gamma \tag{4.1b}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{1}=\nu \Delta u_{0}-\nabla q_{0}+F(0) \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We also define the projection operator $\mathcal{P}_{i j}(x): \mathbb{R}^{3} \rightarrow T_{\eta(x, t)} \Gamma(t)$ by

$$
\mathcal{P}_{i j}(x)=\left[\delta_{i j}-\left(J_{h}^{-2} \circ \eta^{\tau}\right) a_{i}^{k} a_{j}^{\ell} N_{k}(x) N_{\ell}(x)\right]=\left[\delta_{i j}-\frac{a_{i}^{k} N_{k}(x)}{\left|a_{i}^{k} N_{k}(x)\right|} \frac{a_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}(x)}{\left|a_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}(x)\right|}\right] .
$$

Theorem 4.1. Let $\nu>0, \sigma>0$ be given, and

$$
F \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right), \quad F_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right), \quad F(0) \in H^{1}(\Omega)
$$

Suppose that the shell traction satisfies the compatibility condition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\operatorname{Def} u_{0} \cdot N\right]_{\tan }=0 \tag{4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

There exists $T>0$ depending on $u_{0}$ and $F$ such that there exists a solution $(v, h) \in Y_{T}$ of problem (2.16). Moreover, if $u_{0} \in H^{5.5}(\Omega) \cap H^{7.5}(\Gamma)$ and the associated $u_{1}, q_{0}$ also satisfy the compatibility condition

$$
\begin{align*}
C P:= & {\left[g_{0}^{k i} u_{0, k}^{j} N_{j} N_{\ell}+g_{0}^{k \ell} u_{0, k}^{j} N_{j} N_{i}\right]\left[\nu\left(\operatorname{Def} u_{0}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{0} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] N_{j} } \\
& +\nu\left(\delta_{i \ell}-N_{i} N_{\ell}\right)\left[\left(\operatorname{Def} u_{1}\right)_{i}^{j}-\left(\left(\nabla u_{0} \nabla u_{0}\right)+\left(\nabla u_{0} \nabla u_{0}\right)^{T}\right)_{i}^{j}\right] N_{j}  \tag{4.4}\\
& -\left(\delta_{i \ell}-N_{i} N_{\ell}\right)\left[\nu\left(\operatorname{Def} u_{0}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{0} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] u_{0, j}^{k} N_{k}=0,
\end{align*}
$$

then the solution $(v, h) \in Y_{T}$ is unique.

## 5. A bounded convex closed set of $\boldsymbol{Y}_{\boldsymbol{T}}$.

Definition 5.1. Given $M>0$, let $C_{T}(M)$ denote the subset of $Y_{T}$ consisting of elements of $(v, h)$ in $Y_{T}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|(v, h)\|_{Y_{T}}^{2} \leq M \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and such that $v(0)=u_{0}, h(0)=0$, and $h_{t}(0)=\left(B_{0}\right)_{*}((0,1)) \cdot u_{0}$.
Remark 9. For $(v, h) \in C_{T}(M)$, define $u^{\tau}$ by (2.10) and let $\eta^{\tau}$ be the associated flow map. Also define $v^{\tau}$ as $u^{\tau} \circ \eta^{\tau}$. By (2.12) and (2.13), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{t \in[0, T]}\left\|\nabla_{0} \eta^{\tau}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}+\left\|v^{\tau}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \leq C(M) \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C(M)$.
We will make use of the following lemmas (proved in [7]).
LEmmA 5.2. There exists $T_{0} \in(0, T)$ such that for all $T \in\left(0, T_{0}\right)$ and for all $v \in C_{T}(M)$, the matrix $a$ is well defined (by (2.15)) with the estimate (independent of $v \in C_{T}(M)$ )

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|a\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}+\left\|a_{t}\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}+\left\|a_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)} \\
+ & \left\|a_{t t}\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}+\left\|a_{t t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)} \leq C(M) \tag{5.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 5.3. There exist $T_{1} \in(0, T)$ and a constant $C$ (independent of $M$ ) such that for all $T \in\left(0, T_{1}\right)$ and $v \in C_{T}(M)$, for all $\phi \in H^{1}(\Omega)$ and $t \in[0, T]$

$$
\begin{equation*}
C\|\phi\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq \int_{\Omega}\left[|v|^{2}+\left|D_{\eta}(v)\right|^{2}\right] d x \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\left|D_{\eta}(v)\right|^{2}:=D_{\eta}(v)_{j}^{i} D_{\eta}(v)_{j}^{i}=\left(a_{j}^{k} v_{, k}^{i}+a_{j}^{k} v_{, k}^{i}\right)\left(a_{j}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{i}+a_{i}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{j}\right)
$$

In the remainder of the paper, we will assume that

$$
0<T<\min \left\{T_{0}, T_{1}, \bar{T}\right\}
$$

for some fixed $\bar{T}$ where the forcing $F$ is defined on the time interval $[0, \bar{T}]$.

## 6. Preliminary results.

6.1. Pressure as a Lagrange multiplier. In the following discussion, we use $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ to denote the space $H^{1}(\Omega) \cap H^{2}(\Gamma)$ with norm

$$
\|u\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}^{2}=\|u\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|u\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
$$

and $\overline{\mathcal{V}}_{\bar{v}}\left(\overline{\mathcal{V}}_{\bar{v}}(T)\right)$ to denote the space

$$
\left\{v \in \mathcal{V}_{\bar{v}} \mid v \in H^{2}(\Gamma)\right\}\left(\left\{v \in \mathcal{V}_{\bar{v}}(T) \mid v \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Gamma)\right)\right\}\right)
$$

Lemma 6.1. For all $p \in L^{2}(\Omega), t \in[0, T]$, there exist a constant $C>0$ and $\phi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ such that $a_{i}^{j}(t) \phi_{, j}^{i}=p$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\phi\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)} \leq C\|p\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \tag{6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We solve the following problem on the time-dependent domain $\Omega(t)$ :

$$
\operatorname{div}\left(\phi \circ \eta(t)^{-1}\right)=p \circ \eta(t)^{-1} \quad \text { in } \eta(t, \Omega):=\Omega(t)
$$

The solution to this problem can be written as the sum of the solutions to the following two problems:

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{div}\left(\phi \circ \eta(t)^{-1}\right) & =p \circ \eta(t)^{-1}-\bar{p}(t) & & \text { in } \eta(t, \Omega)  \tag{6.2}\\
\operatorname{div}\left(\phi \circ \eta(t)^{-1}\right) & =\bar{p}(t) & & \text { in } \eta(t, \Omega) \tag{6.3}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\bar{p}(t)=\frac{1}{|\Omega|} \int_{\Omega} p(t, x) d x$. The existence of the solution to problem (6.2) with zero boundary condition is standard (see, for example, [12, Chapter 3]), and the solution to problem (6.3) can be chosen as a linear function (linear in $x$ ), for example, $\bar{p}(t) x_{1}$. The estimate (6.1) follows from the estimates of the solutions to (6.2).

Define the linear functional on $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ by $\left(p, a_{i}^{j}(t) \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$, where $\varphi \in$ $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$. By the Riesz representation theorem, there is a bounded linear operator $Q(t): L^{2}(\Omega) \rightarrow H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ such that for all $\varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$,

$$
\left(p, a_{i}^{j}(t) \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}=(Q(t) p, \varphi)_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}:=(Q(t) p, \varphi)_{H^{1}(\Omega)}+(Q(t) p, \varphi)_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}
$$

Letting $\varphi=Q(t) p$ shows that

$$
\|Q(t) p\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)} \leq C\|p\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

for some constant $C>0$. By Lemma 6.1,

$$
\|p\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq\|Q(t) p\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}\|\varphi\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)} \leq C\|Q(t) p\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}\|p\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

which shows that $R(Q(t))$ is closed in $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$. Since $\overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t) \subset R(Q(t))^{\perp}$ and $R(Q(t))^{\perp} \subset \overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t)$, it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)(t)=R(Q(t)) \oplus_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)} \overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t) \tag{6.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can now introduce our Lagrange multiplier.
Lemma 6.2. Let $\mathcal{L}(t) \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)^{\prime}$ be such that $\mathcal{L}(t) \varphi=0$ for any $\varphi \in \overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t)$. Then there exists a unique $q(t) \in L^{2}(\Omega)$, which is termed the pressure function, satisfying

$$
\forall \varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma), \quad \mathcal{L}(t)(\varphi)=\left(q(t), a_{i}^{j}(t) \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

Moreover, there is a $C>0$ (which does not depend on $t \in[0, T]$ and $\epsilon_{1}$ and on the choice of $\left.v \in C_{T}(M)\right)$ such that

$$
\|q(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \leq C\|\mathcal{L}(t)\|_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)^{\prime}}
$$

Proof. By the decomposition (6.4), for given $\tilde{a}$, let $\varphi=v_{1}+v_{2}$, where $v_{1} \in \mathcal{V}_{v}(t)$ and $v_{2} \in R(Q(t)$. It follows that

$$
\mathcal{L}(t)(\varphi)=\mathcal{L}(t)\left(v_{2}\right)=\left(\psi(t), v_{2}\right)_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}=(\psi(t), \varphi)_{H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)}
$$

for a unique $\psi(t) \in R(Q(t))$.
From the definition of $Q(t)$ we then get the existence of a unique $q(t) \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ such that

$$
\forall \varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma), \quad \mathcal{L}(t)(\varphi)=\left(q(t), a_{i}^{j}(t) \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

The estimate stated in the lemma is then a simple consequence of (6.1).
6.2. Estimates for $\boldsymbol{a}$ and $\boldsymbol{h}$. We make use of near-identity transformations. The following lemmas can be found in [7].

Lemma 6.3. There exist $K>0$ and $T_{0}>0$ such that if $0<t \leq T_{0}$, then, for any $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T_{0}}(M)$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\tilde{a}^{T}-I d\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; \mathcal{C}^{0}\left(\bar{\Omega}_{0}\right)\right)} & \leq K \sqrt{t},  \tag{6.5a}\\
\|\tilde{a}-I d\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)} & \leq K \sqrt{t},  \tag{6.5b}\\
\left\|\tilde{a}_{t}-\tilde{a}_{t}(0)\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)} & \leq C(M) t,  \tag{6.5c}\\
\left\|\tilde{a}_{t}\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)} & \leq K . \tag{6.5d}
\end{align*}
$$

We also need the following lemma.
Lemma 6.4. For any $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T_{0}}(M)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C M t^{1 / 4} \tag{6.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $0<t \leq T_{0}$.
Proof. For $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M),\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq M . \operatorname{By} \tilde{h}(0)=0$,

$$
\|\tilde{h}(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)} \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)} d s \leq \sqrt{M} t
$$

Finally, the interpolation inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} f(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} f\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{3 / 4}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} f\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{1 / 4} \tag{6.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

implies

$$
\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{3 / 4}\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{1 / 4} \leq C M t^{1 / 4} .
$$

Corollary 6.5. $\left\|L_{1}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}$ and $\left\|L_{2}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}$ converge to zero as $t \rightarrow 0$, uniformly in $(v, h) \in C_{T_{0}}(M)$. Furthermore, for $t \leq 1$,

$$
\left\|L_{1}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}+\left\|L_{2}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C(M) t^{1 / 4}
$$

By the fact that $\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq M$ and $\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{0.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \leq M$ if $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$, similar computations lead to the following lemma.

Lemma 6.6. For all $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C M t^{1 / 8} \tag{6.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $0<t \leq T$.
7. The linearized problem. Suppose that $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$ is given. Let $\tilde{\eta}(t)=$ $\operatorname{Id}+\int_{0}^{t} \tilde{v}(s) d s$ and $\tilde{a}=(\nabla \tilde{\eta})^{-1}$. We are concerned with the following time-dependent linear problem, whose fixed point $v=\tilde{v}$ provides a solution to (2.16):

$$
\begin{align*}
v_{t}^{i}-\nu\left[\tilde{a}_{\ell}^{k} D_{\tilde{\eta}}(v)_{\ell}^{i}\right]_{, k} & =-\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} q\right)_{, k}+F^{i} & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{7.1a}\\
\tilde{a}_{i}^{j} v_{, j}^{i} & =0 & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{7.1b}\\
{\left[\nu D_{\tilde{\eta}}(v)_{i}^{j}-q \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}=} & \sigma \tilde{\Theta}\left[\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left(-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma,  \tag{7.1c}\\
& +\sigma \tilde{\Theta}\left[\left[\mathcal{M}(\tilde{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right] & & \\
h_{t} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau} & =\left[\tilde{h}_{, \alpha} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right] v_{\alpha}-v_{z} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma,  \tag{7.1d}\\
v & =u_{0} & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Omega,  \tag{7.1e}\\
h & =0 & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Gamma, \tag{7.1f}
\end{align*}
$$

where $D_{\tilde{\eta}}(v)_{i}^{j}=\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} v_{, k}^{j}+\tilde{a}_{j}^{k} v_{, k}^{i}, \tilde{\Theta}=\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right)$, and

$$
\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}(h)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \tilde{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}
$$

with

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tilde{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}= & J_{\tilde{h}}^{-3} \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\tilde{h}}\right)}\left[G_{\tilde{h}}^{\alpha \gamma}-(-1)^{\kappa+\sigma} \operatorname{det}\left(G_{\tilde{h}}\right)^{-1}\left(1-\delta_{\alpha \kappa}\right)\left(1-\delta_{\gamma \sigma}\right) \tilde{h}_{, \kappa} \tilde{h}_{, \sigma}\right] \\
& \times\left(G_{\tilde{h}}^{\beta \delta}-J_{\tilde{h}}^{-2} G_{\tilde{h}}^{\beta \mu} G_{\tilde{h}}^{\delta \nu} \tilde{h}_{, \mu} \tilde{h}_{, \nu}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{M}(\tilde{h})=\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\tilde{h}}\right) \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\left(y, \tilde{h}, D \tilde{h}, D^{2} \tilde{h}\right) \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\left(y, \tilde{h}, D \tilde{h}, D^{2} \tilde{h}\right)\right]
$$

Here the thickness $\epsilon_{1}$ is assumed to be 1 .
We will also use $L_{\tilde{h}}(h)$ to denote $\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}(h)+\mathcal{M}(\tilde{h})$.
REmARK 10. $\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}$ is a coercive fourth order operator for small $\tilde{h} \leq \delta$. Actually, it is easy to see that $\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}$ is coercive at time $t=0$, and the coercivity of $\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}$ for $t>0$ (but sufficiently small) follows from the continuity of $\tilde{h}$ in time into the space $H^{2}(\Gamma)$. Moreover, by Lemma 6.4, we have the following corollary.

Corollary 7.1. There exist $\nu_{1}>0$ and $0<T \leq T_{0}$ such that for all $0<t \leq T$,

$$
\nu_{1}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} f(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} f_{, \alpha \beta}(t) f_{, \gamma \delta}(t) d S
$$

for all $0<t \leq T$. Later we will denote the right-hand side quantity of this inequality by $E_{\bar{h}}(f)$, where the subscript $\bar{h}$ indicates that $\bar{A}$ is a function of $\bar{h}$.

REmark 11. Given $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in \mathcal{V}^{3}(T) \times \mathcal{H}(T)$, for the corresponding $\tilde{\eta}^{\tau}$, we have

$$
\left\|\tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{\eta}_{t}^{\tau}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \leq C(M)
$$

where (2.13) and (2.12) are used to obtain this estimate.
The solution of (7.1) is found as a weak limit of a sequence of regularized problems.
Definition 7.2 (mollifiers on $\Gamma$ ). For $\epsilon_{1}>0$, let

$$
K_{\epsilon_{1}}^{p}:=\left(1-\epsilon_{1} \Delta_{0}\right)^{-\frac{p}{2}}: H^{s}(\Gamma) \rightarrow H^{s+p}(\Gamma)
$$

denote the usual self-adjoint Friedrich mollifier on the compact manifold $\Gamma$, where $\Delta_{0}$ is the surface Laplacian defined on $\Gamma$.

By the Sobolev extension theorem, there exist bounded extension operators

$$
E_{s}: H^{s}(\Omega) \rightarrow H^{s}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right), \quad s \geq 1
$$

For fixed (but small) $\epsilon_{1}$ and $\epsilon_{11}>0$, let $\rho_{\epsilon_{1}}$ be a (positive) smooth mollifier on $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Set $\bar{v}=\rho_{\epsilon_{1}} * E_{1}(\tilde{v}), \tilde{F}=\rho_{\epsilon_{1}} * E_{2}(F), \tilde{u}_{0}=\rho_{\epsilon_{1}} * E_{3}\left(u_{0}\right)$, where $*$ denotes the convolution in space, and $\bar{h}=K_{\epsilon_{1}}^{m}(\tilde{h})$ for large enough $m$. Define $\bar{\eta}$ and $\bar{a}$ in the same fashion as $\tilde{\eta}$ and $\tilde{a}$. Note that $\bar{v} \rightarrow \tilde{v} \in V(T), \tilde{F} \rightarrow F$ in $\mathcal{V}^{2}(T), \tilde{u_{0}} \rightarrow u_{0}$ in $H^{2.5}(\Omega)$, and $\bar{h} \rightarrow \tilde{h}$ in $\mathcal{H}(T)$ as $\epsilon_{1} \rightarrow 0$.

The regularized problem takes the form

$$
\begin{align*}
v_{t}^{i}-\nu\left[\bar{a}_{\ell}^{k} D_{\bar{\eta}}(v)_{\ell}^{i}\right], k & =-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} q\right)_{, k}+\tilde{F}^{i} & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{7.2a}\\
\bar{a}_{i}^{j} v_{j, j}^{i} & =0 & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega,  \tag{7.2b}\\
{\left[\nu D_{\bar{\eta}}(v)_{i}^{j}-q \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell} } & =\sigma \mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(h^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) & & \\
& +\sigma \mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} v v & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma, \\
h_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} & =\left[\left(\bar{h}_{, \alpha}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] v_{\alpha}-v_{z} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma, \\
v & =\tilde{u}_{0} & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Omega, \\
h & =0 & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Gamma,
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}(f) & =\frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right.}}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} f_{, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, \\
\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}} & =\bar{\Theta}\left[\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\left(\cdot, \bar{h}, D \bar{h}, D^{2} \bar{h}\right) \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}(\cdot, \bar{h}, D \bar{h})\right)^{\epsilon_{2}}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}(y, t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}(f)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}=\bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}(f)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}$.

### 7.1. Weak solutions.

Definition 7.3. A vector $v \in \overline{\mathcal{V}}_{\bar{v}}(T)$ with $v_{t} \in \overline{\mathcal{V}}_{\bar{v}}(T)^{\prime}$ for almost all (a.a.) $t \in(0, T)$ is a weak solution of (7.2), provided that

$$
\text { (i) } \begin{align*}
&\left\langle v_{t}, \varphi\right\rangle+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta} v} v: D_{\bar{\eta}} \varphi d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right.  \tag{7.3a}\\
&\left.\quad+\left(\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} v \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S=\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma\left\langle\mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}, \varphi\right\rangle_{\Gamma}, \tag{7.3b}
\end{align*}
$$

for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$, where $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle$ denotes the duality product between $\overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t)$ and its dual $\overline{\mathcal{V}}_{v}(t)^{\prime}$, and $h$ is given by the evolution equation (7.2d) and the initial condition (7.2f):

$$
\begin{equation*}
h(y, t)=\int_{0}^{t}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \alpha}(y, s) v^{\alpha}\left(\bar{\eta}^{-\tau}(y, s), 0, s\right)+v^{z}\left(\bar{\eta}^{-\tau}(y, s), 0, s\right)\right] d s \tag{7.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

7.2. Penalized problems. Letting $\theta>0$ denote the penalized parameter, we define $w_{\theta}$ (also with $\epsilon_{1}$ and $\epsilon_{11}$ dependence in mind) to be the "unique" solution of the problem (whose existence can be obtained via a modified Galerkin method which will be presented in the following sections):

$$
\text { (i) } \begin{align*}
& \left\langle w_{\theta t}, \varphi\right\rangle+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}} w_{\theta}: D_{\bar{\eta}} \varphi d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right. \\
& \left.+\left(\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} v \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S+\left(\frac{1}{\theta} \bar{a}_{i}^{j} v_{, j}^{i}, \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \varphi_{, \ell}^{k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}  \tag{7.5a}\\
= & \langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma\left\langle\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right), \varphi\right\rangle_{\Gamma},
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { (ii) } v(0, \cdot)=\tilde{u}_{0} \tag{7.5b}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle$ denotes the pairing between $H^{1}(\Omega)$ and its dual, and $h$ in (7.5a) satisfies (7.4) with $v$ replaced by $w_{\theta}$.
7.3. Weak solutions for the penalized problem. The goal of this section is to establish the existence of $v$ to the problem (7.2) (or the weak formulation (7.3)), as well as the energy inequality satisfied by $v$ and $v_{t}$. Before proceeding, we introduce variables $\tilde{q}_{0}$ and $\tilde{w}_{1}$ as follows: let $\tilde{q}_{0}$ be the solution of the Laplace equation

$$
\begin{align*}
\Delta \tilde{q}_{0} & =\nabla \tilde{u}_{0}:\left(\nabla \tilde{u}_{0}\right)^{t}-\operatorname{div} \tilde{F}(0) & & \text { in } \Omega,  \tag{7.6a}\\
\tilde{q}_{0} & =\nu\left(\operatorname{Def} \tilde{u}_{0}\right)_{i}^{j} N_{i} N_{j}-\sigma \mathcal{M}_{0}^{\epsilon_{2}}(0)+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} \tilde{u}_{0} \cdot N & & \text { on } \Gamma
\end{align*}
$$

and $\tilde{w}_{1}$ be defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{w}_{1}=\nu \Delta \tilde{u}_{0}-\nabla \tilde{q}_{0}+\tilde{F}(0) . \tag{7.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

By elliptic regularity,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\tilde{q}_{0}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} & \leq C\left[\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\tilde{F}(0)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\mathcal{M}_{0}^{\epsilon_{2}}(0)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\Delta_{0}^{2} \tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& \leq C(M)\left[\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|\tilde{F}(0)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

and hence

$$
\left\|\tilde{w}_{1}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M)\left[\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|\tilde{F}(0)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]
$$

REMARK 12. By (6.6), the constant $C(M)$ in the estimates above can also be refined as a constant independent of $M$ if $T$ is chosen small enough.

By introducing a (smooth) basis $\left(e_{\ell}\right)_{\ell=1}^{\infty}$ of $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$, taking the approximation at rank $m \geq 2$ under the form $w_{\ell}(t, x)=\sum_{k=1}^{\ell} d_{k}(t) e_{k}(x)$ with

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{\ell}(y, t)=\int_{0}^{t}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \alpha}(y, s) w_{\ell}^{\alpha}\left(\bar{\eta}^{-\tau}(y, s), 0, s\right)+w_{\ell}^{z}\left(\bar{\eta}^{-\tau}(y, s), 0, s\right)\right] d s \tag{7.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

and satisfying on $[0, T]$,
(i) $\left(w_{\ell t t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\nu\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\ell t, j}, \bar{a}_{i}^{k} \varphi_{, k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\nu\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\ell}, \varphi_{, k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$

$$
+\nu \int_{\Omega}\left[\bar{a}_{r}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k} w_{\ell t, j}^{i}+\left(\bar{a}_{r}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\ell, j}^{i}\right] \varphi_{, k}^{r} d x+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} w_{\ell t} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S-\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\ell}\right)_{t}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

$$
+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(w_{\ell}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+w_{\ell}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
$$

$$
+\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
$$

$$
+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
$$

$$
=\left\langle\tilde{F}_{t}, \varphi\right\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]_{t}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)-\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
$$

$$
-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)-\bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
$$

$\forall \varphi \in \operatorname{span}\left(e_{1}, \ldots, e_{\ell}\right)$,
(ii) $w_{\ell t}(0)=\left(w_{1}\right)_{\ell}, w_{\ell}(0)=\left(u_{0}\right)_{\ell} \quad$ in $\Omega$,
where $q_{\ell}=\tilde{q}_{0}-\frac{1}{\theta} \bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\ell, j}^{i}$, and $\left(\tilde{u}_{0}\right)_{\ell}$ denotes the respective $H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ projections of $u_{0}$ on $\operatorname{span}\left(e_{1}, e_{2}, \ldots, e_{\ell}\right)$.

REMARK 13. The existence of $w_{k}$ follows from the solution of

$$
d_{k}^{\prime \prime}(t)+d_{\ell}^{\prime}(t) A_{k \ell}(t)+d_{\ell}(t) B_{k \ell}(t)+\int_{0}^{t} d_{\ell}(s) C_{k \ell}(s, t) d s=F(t)
$$

for functions $A, B, C$, and $F$; however, the existence of the solution $d_{k}$ does not immediately follow from the fundamental theorem of $O D E$ due to the presence of the time integral. A straightforward fixed-point argument can be implemented, whose details we leave to the interested reader.

The use of the test function $\varphi=w_{\ell t}$ in this system of ODE gives us, in turn, the energy law

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{2}\left\|D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(w_{\ell t}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\sigma}{2} \frac{d}{d t} E_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\ell t, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\theta\left\|q_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
& +\nu\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\ell, j}, w_{\ell t, k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\nu \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{r}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\ell, j}^{i} w_{\ell t, k}^{r} d x+\kappa\left\|\Delta_{0} w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
& +\left(q_{\ell t}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\ell, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}-\left(q_{\ell}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\ell t, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}-\frac{\sigma}{2} \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell t, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S \\
& -\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[h_{\ell t t}+\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(w_{\ell t}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}  \tag{7.10}\\
& \times\left[-\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(w_{\ell t}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(w_{\ell t, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(w_{\ell t, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S \\
= & \left\langle\tilde{F}_{t}, w_{\ell t}\right\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right]_{t} \cdot\left(w_{\ell t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) d S \\
& -\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right) \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(w_{\ell t, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\left(w_{\ell t, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S .
\end{align*}
$$

For the tenth term (the integral with $\frac{\sigma}{2}$ as its coefficient), we have

$$
\left|\int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell t, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S\right| \leq C(M)\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
$$

By $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization and the identity

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t t, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S= & \int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t t}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{2}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t}\right]_{, \gamma} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t t}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S \\
& +\int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t t}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
\end{aligned}
$$

we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\ell, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\ell t t, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S\right| \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right)\left[1+\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right]\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left[\left\|w_{\ell}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}+\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly, the second part of the eleventh term and the last term of the left-hand side can be bounded by

$$
C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right)\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}
$$

where we also use the $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization to control $\nabla_{0}^{3} w_{\ell t}$. It also follows that the last two terms on the right-hand side can be bounded by

$$
C(M)\left[1+\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right]\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}
$$

With positive $\theta$, the fourth term of the left-hand side involving the square of $q_{\ell t}$ acts as a viscous energy term. Integrating (7.10) in time from 0 to $t$, we then get

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\theta\left\|q_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{7.11}\\
\leq & C(M)\left[\left\|w_{\ell t}(0)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|w_{\ell}(0)\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\ell}(0)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] \\
& +C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[1+\left\|\bar{h}_{t}(s)\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell t}(s)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
& +C(\theta) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{v}\left(t^{\prime}\right)\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} \int_{0}^{t^{\prime}}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\ell t}(s)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\ell t}(s)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s d t^{\prime}
\end{align*}
$$

where $C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right), C(\theta) \rightarrow \infty$ as $\epsilon_{2}, \theta \rightarrow 0$, and we use

$$
\|f(t)\|_{X} \leq\|f(0)\|_{X}+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{t}(s)\right\|_{X} d s \leq\|f(0)\|_{X}+\sqrt{t} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{t}(s)\right\|_{X}^{2} d s
$$

for $f=w_{\ell}, f=h_{\ell}$, and $f=g_{\ell}$ to obtain (7.11).
REMARK 14. The $\theta$-dependence follows from estimating the terms $\left(q_{\ell t}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\ell, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left(q_{\ell t}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\ell, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\right| \leq \frac{\theta}{2}\left\|q_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2 \theta}\left\|\bar{a}_{i t}^{j}\right\|_{L^{\infty}(\Omega)}^{2}\left\|w_{\ell, j}^{i}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
\leq & \frac{\theta}{2}\left\|q_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{C(M)}{\theta}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\ell}(0)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+t \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}(s) d s\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the Gronwall inequality, for $0 \leq t \leq T$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|w_{\ell t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\ell t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\theta\left\|q_{\ell t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \leq C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \theta\right) N_{0}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{7.12}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
N_{0}\left(u_{0}, F\right):=\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\|F(0)\|_{H^{0.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+1
$$

We can then infer that $w_{\ell}$ is defined on $[0, T]$, and that there is a subsequence, still denoted with the subscript $\ell$, satisfying

$$
\begin{array}{cl}
w_{\ell} \rightharpoonup w_{\theta} & \text { in } L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right), \\
w_{\ell t} \rightharpoonup w_{\theta t} & \text { in } L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right), \\
\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell} \rightharpoonup \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta} & \text { in } L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Gamma)\right), \\
\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\ell t} \rightharpoonup \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t} & \text { in } L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Gamma)\right), \\
q_{\ell t} \rightharpoonup q_{\theta t} & \text { in } L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right), \tag{7.13e}
\end{array}
$$

Copyright © by SIAM. Unauthorized reproduction of this article is prohibited.
where

$$
q_{\theta}=\tilde{q}_{0}-\frac{1}{\theta} \bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}
$$

From the standard procedure for weak solutions, we can now infer from these weak convergences and the definition of $w_{\ell}$ that $w_{\ell t t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)$. In turn, $w_{\ell t} \in$ $\mathcal{C}^{0}\left([0, T] ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right), w_{\ell} \in \mathcal{C}^{0}\left([0, T] ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)$ with $w_{\theta}(0)=u_{0}, w_{\theta t}(0)=w_{1}$.

Moreover, (7.13) implies that $w_{\theta}$ satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { (i) } \int_{0}^{T}\left[\left(w_{\theta t t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\nu\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\theta t, j}, \bar{a}_{i}^{k} \varphi_{, k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\nu\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\theta}, \varphi_{, k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\right] d t  \tag{7.14a}\\
& +\nu \int_{0}^{T}\left[\int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{r}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k} w_{\theta t, j}^{i} \varphi_{, k}^{r} d x+\nu \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{r}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} w_{\theta, j}^{i} \varphi_{, k}^{r} d x\right] d t+\sigma \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \\
& \quad \times\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(w_{\theta}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+w_{\theta}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S d t \\
& +\sigma \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\theta, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S d t \\
& +\sigma \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\theta, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S d t \\
& + \\
& \begin{aligned}
& \kappa \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} w_{\theta t} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S d t-\int_{0}^{T}\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\theta}\right)_{t}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d t \\
&= \int_{0}^{T}\left\{\left\langle\tilde{F}_{t}, \varphi\right\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]_{t}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)-\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S\right. \\
&-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[\bar{h}_{t, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right. \\
&\left.\left.-\bar{v}^{\kappa}\left(\varphi_{, \kappa}^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S\right\} d t,
\end{aligned}
\end{align*}
$$

(ii) $w_{\theta t}(0)=\tilde{w}_{1}, w_{\theta}(0)=\tilde{u}_{0} \quad$ in $\Omega$
for all $\varphi \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right)$. Choosing $\varphi$ to be independent of time, we find that for all $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(w_{\theta t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(w_{\theta}\right): D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} w_{\theta} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S \\
& +\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\theta, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\theta}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \\
= & \langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle+\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S+c(\varphi)
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $\varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$, where $c(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R}$ is given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
c(\varphi)= & \left(\tilde{w}_{1}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} \operatorname{Def}\left(\tilde{u}_{0}\right): \operatorname{Def} \varphi d x-\left(\tilde{q}_{0}-\frac{1}{\theta} \operatorname{div} \tilde{u}_{0}, \operatorname{div} \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \\
& -(\tilde{F}(0), \varphi)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}-\sigma\left(\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0}^{\epsilon_{2}}(0)(0,1), \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+\kappa\left(\Delta_{0} \tilde{u}_{0}, \Delta_{0} \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}
\end{aligned}
$$

By compatibility conditions (7.6) and (7.7), $c(\varphi)=0$. Therefore, the weak limit $\left(w_{\theta}, h_{\theta}\right)$ satisfies, for all $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(w_{\theta t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(w_{\theta}\right): D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} w_{\theta} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S \\
& -\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\theta}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\theta, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S  \tag{7.15}\\
= & \langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
\end{align*}
$$

for all $\varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$.
Since $w_{\theta} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right)$, we can use it as a test function in (7.15) and obtain (after time integration)

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{2}\left\|w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\sigma}{2} E_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\frac{\nu}{2}\left\|D_{\bar{\eta}} w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|\Delta_{0} w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\theta\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s-\theta \int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \tilde{q}_{0}\right) d t-\frac{\sigma}{2} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{\theta, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}} h_{\theta, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S d s  \tag{7.16}\\
= & \frac{1}{2}\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle+\sigma\left\langle\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right), \varphi\right\rangle_{\Gamma} d t .
\end{align*}
$$

Consequently,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\left\|w_{\theta}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\kappa \int_{0}^{t}\left\|w_{\theta}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s } \\
& +\theta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C(M)\left[\left\|\tilde{u}_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\theta\left\|\tilde{q}_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\tilde{F}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}+\left\|\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C(M)\left[N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)= & \left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2} \\
& +\|F(0)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the Gronwall inequality,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { 7) } \sup _{0 \leq t \leq T}\left[\left\|w_{\theta}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{T}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\theta\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{7.17}\\
& \leq C(M) N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
\end{align*}
$$

7.4. Improved pressure estimates. By $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization, we can rewrite (7.15) as, for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(w_{\theta t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(w_{\theta}\right): D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x+\kappa\left(\Delta_{0} w_{\theta}, \Delta_{0} \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\theta}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \\
& +\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \varphi^{\sigma}+\varphi^{z}\right] d S=\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle+\sigma\left\langle\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right), \varphi\right\rangle_{\Gamma}
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, by the Lagrange multiplier lemma, we conclude that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M)\left[\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}+\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\tilde{F}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}+\kappa\left\|\Delta_{0}^{2} w_{\theta}\right\|_{H^{-2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|\left[\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(h_{\theta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right]\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right\|_{H^{-2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right],
\end{gathered}
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M) & {\left[\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}+1\right] \tag{7.18}
\end{align*}
$$

7.5. Weak limits as $\boldsymbol{\theta} \rightarrow \mathbf{0}$. Since $w_{\theta t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right)$, we can use it as a test function in (7.14). Similar to the way we obtain (7.11), we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2}\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|D_{\bar{\eta}} w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\frac{\sigma}{2} E_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\theta t}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\kappa \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\Delta_{0}^{2} w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
& +\theta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|q_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta t}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s-\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\theta t, j}^{i}\right) d s \\
\leq & C(M) N_{0}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{v}\left(t^{\prime}\right)\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} \int_{0}^{t^{\prime}}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}(s)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s d t^{\prime} \\
& +C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[1+\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right]\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s .
\end{aligned}
$$

By (7.18),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\theta t, j}^{i}\right) d s\right| \leq C(M, \delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C(M)\left[N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left(\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right) d s\right] \\
& +\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{7.19}
\end{align*}
$$

where (7.17) is used to bound $\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}$.
Integrating by parts,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta t}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s=\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}(t)+\left(\tilde{q}_{0}, \tilde{u}_{0, i}^{j} \tilde{u}_{0, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \\
\quad-\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s-\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta t, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s
\end{gathered}
$$

By $\epsilon_{1}$-regularization, the last two terms can be bounded by

$$
C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\left[C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\right] d s
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s\right|+\left|\int_{0}^{t}\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta t, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s\right| \\
\leq & C(M, \delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}, \delta\right) N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M, \delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
& +\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s . \tag{7.20}
\end{align*}
$$

For $\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}(t)$, it is easy to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left(q_{\theta}, \bar{a}_{i t}^{j} w_{\theta, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}(t)\right| \leq \delta_{1}\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+C\left(\epsilon_{1}, \delta_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}, \delta_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1} C\left(\epsilon_{2}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left[\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+1\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

while for $\left(\tilde{q}_{0}, \tilde{u}_{0, i}^{j} \tilde{u}_{0, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$, it is bounded by $C(M) N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)$. Combining (7.19), (7.20), and the estimates above, by choosing $\delta>0$ and $\delta_{1}>0$ small enough,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\theta\left\|q_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right)\left[N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left(\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left(1+\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.\right. \\
\left.\left.+\|\bar{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} \int_{0}^{s}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d t^{\prime}\right) d s\right]+C_{1}\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{gathered}
$$

where $N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)=N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\|F\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}$. By the Gronwall inequality,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C_{1}\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \tag{7.21}
\end{align*}
$$

By using $w_{\theta}(t)=\tilde{u}_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} w_{\theta t} d s$, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C_{1}\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) t \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, for any $0 \leq t \leq t_{1}=\min \left\{T, \frac{1}{2 C_{1}}\right\}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

By $w_{\theta}\left(t_{1}\right)=\tilde{u}_{0}+\int_{0}^{t_{1}} w_{\theta t} d s$, we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\left(t_{1}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{7.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Copyright © by SIAM. Unauthorized reproduction of this article is prohibited.

For $t \geq t_{1}$, since $w_{\theta}(t)=w_{\theta}\left(t_{1}\right)+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} w_{\theta t} d s$, we have from (7.21) and (7.22) that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C_{1}\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right)\left[\left\|w_{\theta}\left(t_{1}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left(t-t_{1}\right) \int_{t_{1}}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0} w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right] \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C_{1}\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right)\left(t-t_{1}\right) \int_{t_{1}}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0} w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, for any $t_{1} \leq t \leq 2 t_{1}$, we also have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

which with $w_{\theta}\left(2 t_{1}\right)=\tilde{u}_{0}+\int_{0}^{2 t_{1}} w_{\theta t} d s$ gives

$$
\left\|\nabla w_{\theta}\left(2 t_{1}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
$$

By induction, for any $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla w_{\theta t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|w_{\theta t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{7.23}
\end{align*}
$$

We also get a $\theta$-independent bound for $\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}$ by (7.18):

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|q_{\theta}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{2}, \epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{7.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\theta=\frac{1}{m}$. Energy inequalities (7.17), (7.23), and (7.24) show that there exists a subsequence $w_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}}}$ such that

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
w_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}}} & \rightharpoonup \mathfrak{v} & \text { in } \quad L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right), \\
w_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}} t} \rightharpoonup \mathfrak{v}_{t} & \text { in } \quad L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right), \\
\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}}} \rightharpoonup \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h} & & \text { in } \quad \\
L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right), \\
\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}} t} \rightharpoonup \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}_{t} & & \text { in } \quad L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right),  \tag{7.25e}\\
q_{\frac{1}{m_{\ell}}} & \rightharpoonup \mathfrak{q} & \text { in } \quad L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right) .
\end{array}
$$

Moreover, (7.17) also shows that $\left\|\bar{a}_{i}^{j} w_{\frac{1}{m}, j}^{i}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)} \rightarrow 0$ as $m \rightarrow \infty$. Therefore, the weak limit $\mathfrak{v}$ satisfies the "divergence-free" condition (7.2b), i.e.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{v} \in \mathcal{V}_{\bar{v}}(T) \tag{7.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (7.17) is independent of $\theta$ and $\epsilon_{2}$, by the property of lower semicontinuity of norms,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{0 \leq t \leq T}\left[\|\mathfrak{v}(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
\leq & C(M) N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{7.27}
\end{align*}
$$

By (7.25) and $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization, the weak limit $(\mathfrak{v}, \mathfrak{h}, \mathfrak{q})$ satisfies, for all $\varphi \in$ $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)\right)$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{T}\left(\mathfrak{v}_{t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d t+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}(\mathfrak{v}): D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x d t+\kappa \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S d t \\
& -\int_{0}^{T}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \mathfrak{q}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d t+\sigma \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \mathfrak{h}_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S d t \\
= & \int_{0}^{T}\left\{\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S\right\} d t .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the density argument, we find that for a.a. $t \in[0, T], \varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\mathfrak{v}_{t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}(\mathfrak{v}): D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \mathfrak{q}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \\
& +\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \mathfrak{h}_{, \alpha \beta}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma}\left(\varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}^{\epsilon_{2}} d S  \tag{7.28}\\
= & \langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \varphi^{\sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}+\varphi^{z} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} d S,
\end{align*}
$$

or after a change of variable $y^{\prime}=\bar{\eta}^{\tau}(y, t)$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\mathfrak{v}_{t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2}\left(D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}, D_{\bar{\eta}} \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \mathfrak{q}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}  \tag{7.29}\\
& +\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}(\mathfrak{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \varphi d S=\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \varphi d S
\end{align*}
$$

Furthermore, if $\varphi \in \mathcal{V}_{\bar{v}}$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\mathfrak{v}_{t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2}\left(D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}, D_{\bar{\eta}} \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S \\
& +\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}(\mathfrak{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \varphi d S=\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \varphi^{\epsilon_{2}} d S
\end{aligned}
$$

for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$. In other words, $(\mathfrak{v}, \mathfrak{h}, \mathfrak{q})$ is a weak solution of (7.2).

## 8. Estimates independent of $\epsilon_{2}$.

8.1. Partition of unity. Since $\Omega$ is compact, by partition of unity, we can choose two nonnegative smooth functions $\zeta_{0}$ and $\zeta_{1}$ so that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\zeta_{0}+\zeta_{1} & =1 \quad \text { in } \Omega \\
\operatorname{supp}\left(\zeta_{0}\right) & \subset \subset \Omega \\
\operatorname{supp}\left(\zeta_{1}\right) & \subset \subset \Gamma \times\left(-\epsilon_{1}, \epsilon_{1}\right):=\Omega_{1}
\end{aligned}
$$

We will assume that $\zeta_{1}=1$ inside the region $\Omega_{1}^{\prime} \subset \Omega_{1}$ and $\zeta_{0}=1$ inside the region $\Omega^{\prime} \subset \Omega$. Note that then $\zeta_{1}=1$, while $\zeta_{0}=0$ on $\Gamma$.

### 8.2. Higher regularity.

8.2.1. $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\mathbf{2}}$-independent bounds for $\mathfrak{q}$. Similar to (7.18), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M) & {\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] \tag{8.1}
\end{align*}
$$

8.2.2. Interior regularity. Converting the fluid equation (7.2) into Eulerian variables by composing with $\bar{\eta}^{-1}$, we obtain a Stokes problem in the domain $\bar{\eta}(\Omega)$ :

$$
\begin{align*}
-\nu \Delta \mathfrak{u}+\nabla \mathfrak{p} & =\tilde{F} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}-\mathfrak{v}_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}+\nu \bar{a}_{\ell, j}^{j} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1} \mathfrak{u}_{, \ell}-\mathfrak{p} \bar{a}_{i, j}^{j} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}  \tag{8.2a}\\
\operatorname{div} \mathfrak{u} & =0 \tag{8.2b}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathfrak{u}=\mathfrak{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}$ and $\mathfrak{p}=\mathfrak{q} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}$. By the regularity results for the Stokes problem,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \|\mathfrak{u}\|_{H^{2}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{p}\|_{H^{1}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2} \\
\leq C & {\left[\left\|\tilde{F} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}\right\|_{L^{2}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2}+\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-1}\right\|_{L^{2}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2}+\|\nabla \mathfrak{u}\|_{L^{2}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{p}\|_{L^{2}(\bar{\eta}(\Omega))}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\|\mathfrak{u}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

or

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq & C\left[\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +C(M)\left[\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ independent of $M$ and $\epsilon_{1}$. By (8.1),

$$
\begin{align*}
\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M) & {\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] \tag{8.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Similarly,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq & C\left[\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +C(M)\left[\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

and therefore by (8.1) and (8.3),

$$
\begin{align*}
\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C(M) & {\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] . \tag{8.4}
\end{align*}
$$

For the regularized problem, because the $\epsilon_{1}$-regularization ensures that the forcing and the initial data are smooth, while the $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization ensures that the right-hand side of (7.2c) is smooth, by the standard difference quotient technique, it is also easy to see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nabla_{0}^{k} \mathfrak{v} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right) \cap H^{2}(\Gamma)\right) \quad \text { for } k=1,2,3,4 \tag{8.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (7.25b) implies that $\mathfrak{v}_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)$, by $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization and (8.4) we conclude that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{v} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{3}(\Omega)\right), \quad \mathfrak{q} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right) \tag{8.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

8.3. Estimates for $\mathfrak{v}_{t}(\mathbf{0})$ and $\mathfrak{q}(\mathbf{0})$. By (8.6) and $\epsilon_{2}$-regularization, $(\mathfrak{v}, \mathfrak{h}, \mathfrak{q})$ satisfies the strong form (7.2). Taking the "divergence" of (7.2a) and then making use of condition (7.2b), we find that

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\bar{a}_{i t}^{k} \mathfrak{v}_{, k}^{i}-\nu \bar{a}_{i}^{k}\left[\bar{a}_{\ell}^{j} D_{\bar{\eta}}(\mathfrak{v})_{\ell}^{i}\right]_{, j k}=-\bar{a}_{i}^{k}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} \mathfrak{q}\right)_{, j k}+\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{F}_{, k}^{i} \tag{8.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $t=0$; by the identity $\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}=-\bar{a}_{k}^{i} \bar{v}_{, i}^{j} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}$,

$$
\Delta \mathfrak{q}(0)=\nabla \tilde{u}_{0}:\left(\nabla \tilde{u}_{0}\right)^{T}-\operatorname{div}(\tilde{F}(0)) \quad \text { in } \Omega
$$

with

$$
\mathfrak{q}(0)=\nu\left(\operatorname{Def} \tilde{u}_{0}\right)_{i}^{j} N_{i} N_{j}-\sigma \mathcal{M}_{0}^{\epsilon_{2}}(0)+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} \tilde{u}_{0} \quad \text { on } \Gamma,
$$

while (7.2a) gives us

$$
\mathfrak{v}_{t}(0)=\nu \Delta \tilde{u}_{0}-\nabla \mathfrak{q}(0)+\tilde{F}(0) \quad \text { in } \Omega
$$

By standard elliptic regularity result,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}(0)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}(0)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C N_{0}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{8.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant independent of $M, \epsilon_{1}$, and $\epsilon_{2}$.
8.4. $\boldsymbol{L}_{\boldsymbol{t}}^{\mathbf{2}} \boldsymbol{L}_{\boldsymbol{x}}^{\mathbf{2}}$-estimates for $\mathfrak{v}_{\boldsymbol{t}}$. Since $\mathfrak{v}_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)$, we can use it as a test function in (7.29). By (7.26), we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{4} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Omega}\left|D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}\right|^{2} d x-\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left(D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}\right)_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{j t}^{k} \mathfrak{v}_{, k}^{i} d x+\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S \\
& +\int_{\Omega} \mathfrak{q} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{k} d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}(\mathfrak{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S \\
= & \left\langle\tilde{F}, \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

By (5.3),

$$
\int_{\Omega}\left(D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}\right)_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{j t}^{k} \mathfrak{v}_{, k}^{i} d x \leq C(M) C(\delta)\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

and by (8.1) and the interpolation inequality,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{\Omega} \mathfrak{q} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{k} d x\right| \leq & C(M) C(\delta)\left[\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] \\
& +\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some $C(\delta)$. Also, the last term on the left-hand side is bounded by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C(M)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+1\right]\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)} \\
\leq & C(M) C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta_{1}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Combining all the estimates above,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{4} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Omega}\left|D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}\right|^{2} d x+\frac{\kappa}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Gamma}\left|\Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right|^{2} d S \\
\leq & C\left[\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. Therefore, by (7.27),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}  \tag{8.9}\\
\leq & C\left[N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s\right]+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s .
\end{align*}
$$

8.5. Energy estimates for $\boldsymbol{\nabla}_{\mathbf{0}}^{\mathbf{2}} \boldsymbol{v}$ near the boundary. Because of (8.5), $\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right)$ in (7.28) can be used as a test function in (7.29). It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{\Gamma}\left[\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right]\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{v} d S\right| \\
\leq & C(M)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}+1\right]\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)} \\
\leq & C\left(M, \delta_{3}\right)\left[1+\|\mathfrak{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\delta_{3}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By (7.4), we find that

$$
\|\mathfrak{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|\bar{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)} d s\right]^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{\Gamma}\left[\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right]\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{4} \mathfrak{v} d S\right| \\
\leq & \bar{C}\left[1+\int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\delta_{3}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}$, and $\delta_{3}$. Since

$$
\Delta_{0} f=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\alpha}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} g_{0}^{\alpha \beta} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{\beta}} f\right]
$$

by the regularity on $\Gamma$ (and hence on $g_{0}$ ),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Gamma}\left|\Delta_{0} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right|^{2} d S & \leq \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v} \cdot\left(\nabla_{0}^{4} v\right) d S+C\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)} \\
& \leq \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0}^{2} v \cdot\left(\nabla_{0}^{4} v\right) d S+C(\delta)\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

which implies, by choosing $\delta>0$ small enough, that

$$
\nu_{2}\|v\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0}^{2} v \cdot\left(\nabla_{0}^{4} v\right) d S+C\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

By the identity

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\mathfrak{q}, \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)_{, \ell}\right) \\
= & \left(\mathfrak{q}, \nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)_{, \ell}\right)+4\left(\zeta_{1} \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{q}, \nabla_{0} \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \zeta_{1, \ell} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)+2\left(\nabla_{0} \mathfrak{q}, \zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0} \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{k}\right) \\
& -2\left(\zeta_{1} \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{q}, \nabla_{0}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \zeta_{1, \ell} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)\right)+2\left(\mathfrak{q}, \nabla_{0}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \zeta_{1, \ell} \nabla_{0} \zeta_{1} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)\right)  \tag{8.10}\\
& +\left(\nabla_{0} \mathfrak{q}, \nabla_{0}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0} \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{k}\right)\right),
\end{align*}
$$

(5.3) and (8.3) imply that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left(\mathfrak{q}, \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \nabla_{0}^{\prime 2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{k}\right)_{, \ell}\right) \leq C(M)\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} \\
\leq C(M) C(\delta)\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\quad+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{gathered}
$$

For the viscosity term,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}: D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right)\right) d x \\
= & \left\|\zeta_{1} D_{\bar{\eta}} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{j}\right)_{, k} d x \\
& +\int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{j}\right)_{, k} d x \\
& +\int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right)_{i}^{j} \bar{a}_{i}^{k} \zeta_{1} \zeta_{1, k} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}^{j} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

and hence by interpolation

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2}\left\|\zeta_{1} D_{\bar{\eta}} \nabla_{0}^{\prime 2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta} \mathfrak{v}}: D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right)\right) d x \\
& \quad+C(M) C(\delta)\left[\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}^{2}\right]+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Summing all the estimates, by letting $\delta_{3}=\frac{\nu_{2} \kappa}{2}$, we conclude that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left\|\zeta_{1} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{4}\left\|\zeta_{1} D_{\bar{\eta}} \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu_{2} \kappa}{2}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
& \leq \bar{C}\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
&\left.\quad+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa, \epsilon_{1}$, and $\delta$. Integrating the inequality above in time from 0 to $t$, by (7.27) we find that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \bar{C} N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{8.11}\\
& +\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s .
\end{align*}
$$

By using $\nabla_{0}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right)$ as a testing function in (7.29), similar computations lead to

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M, \delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{8.12}\\
& +C(M) \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{align*}
$$

8.6. Energy estimates for $\boldsymbol{v}_{\boldsymbol{t}}$ : $\boldsymbol{L}_{\boldsymbol{t}}^{\mathbf{2}} \boldsymbol{H}_{\boldsymbol{x}}^{\mathbf{1}}$-estimates. In this section, we time differentiate (7.29) and then use $\mathfrak{v}_{t}$ as a test function to obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\langle\mathfrak{v}_{t t}, \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\rangle+\nu \int_{\Omega}\left[\bar{a}_{\ell}^{k}\left(D_{\bar{\eta}} \mathfrak{v}\right)_{\ell, k}^{i}\right]_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t}^{i} d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right]_{t} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S \\
& +\kappa \int_{\Gamma}\left|\Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right|^{2} d S-\int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \mathfrak{q}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, \ell}^{k} d x=\left\langle F_{t}, \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right]_{t} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the chain rule,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Gamma}\left[\left(\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right]_{t} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S \\
= & \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}_{t}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} \bar{\eta}_{t}^{\tau} \cdot\left[\nabla_{0}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S \\
& \left.+\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\right]^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right]\right]_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

By using the $H^{2}(\Gamma)-H^{-2}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing with $\epsilon_{1}$-regularization on $\bar{\Theta}$ and $\bar{v}$, it follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{\Gamma}\left[\left(\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\left(\mathfrak{h}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)+\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{\bar{h}}^{\epsilon_{2}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right)\right]_{t} \cdot \mathfrak{v}_{t} d S\right| \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} \mathfrak{h}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{h}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+1\right]\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)} \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}, \delta_{3}\right)\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta_{3}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
\leq & \bar{C}\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{3}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}, \delta$, and $\delta_{3}$, where we estimate $\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}$ by interpolation.

Also by interpolation,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{\Omega}\left|D_{\bar{\eta}_{t}}\right|^{2} d x= & \left.2 \int_{\Omega}\left[\bar{a}_{i}^{k} D_{\bar{\eta}}(\mathfrak{v})_{i}^{j}\right]_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, k}^{j} d x-2 \int_{\Omega}\left[\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{j}+\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\right]_{t, k}^{j} d x \\
\leq & 2 \int_{\Omega}\left[\bar{a}_{i}^{k} D_{\bar{\eta}(\mathfrak{v})_{i}^{j}}\right]_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, k}^{j} d x+C(M) C\left(\delta, \delta_{1}\right)\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
& -\int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \mathfrak{q}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, \ell}^{k} d x+\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that

$$
\left\langle F_{t}, \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\rangle \leq C\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)} \leq C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} .
$$

Summing all the estimates above,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{4}\left\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|\Delta_{0} \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
\leq & \bar{C}\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}  \tag{8.13}\\
& +\delta\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{3}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \mathfrak{q}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, \ell}^{k} d x
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. As in [7] and [8], the integral involving the pressure $q$ has the following estimate:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \mathfrak{q}\right)_{t} \mathfrak{v}_{t, \ell}^{k} d x d s \leq & C(M) C\left(\delta, \delta_{1}\right) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
& +\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s,
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right):= & \left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \\
& +\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\|F(0)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Integrating (8.13) in time from 0 to $t$ and choosing $\delta_{1}, \delta_{3}>0$ small enough, (7.27) and (8.9) imply that, for all $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{8.14}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa, \delta$, and $\delta_{2}$. In (8.14), (8.8) is used to bound $\left\|v_{t}(0)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}$.
8.7. $\epsilon_{2}$-independent estimates. Integrating (8.3) in time from 0 to $t$, (7.27), (8.9), and (8.12) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) N_{1}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{8.15}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa$, and $\delta$. Integrating (8.4) in time from 0 to $t$, making use of (8.11), (8.12), (8.14), and (8.15), and then choosing $\delta>0$ small enough and $T$ even smaller, we find that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \leq \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s \tag{8.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa$, and $\epsilon_{1}$.
Having (8.16), by choosing $\delta_{2}>0$ small enough, the estimates (8.11) can be rewritten as

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2} \mathfrak{v}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\bar{C} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s \tag{8.17}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa$, and $\epsilon_{1}$. Therefore,

$$
X(t) \leq \bar{C}\left[\int_{0}^{t} X(s) d s+N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)\right]
$$

where

$$
X(t)=\int_{0}^{t}\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s
$$

By the Gronwall inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\|\mathfrak{v}(r)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d r d s \leq \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{8.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in[0, T]$ for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa$, and $\epsilon_{1}$. Having (8.18), estimates (8.9), (8.14), (8.16), and (8.17) along with the standard embedding theorem lead to

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{0 \leq t \leq T}\left[\|\mathfrak{v}(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\mathfrak{v}_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]+\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\|\mathfrak{q}\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \\
& +\kappa\|\mathfrak{v}\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{4}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \leq \bar{C} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{8.19}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $\bar{C}$ depending on $M, \kappa$, and $\epsilon_{1}$.
8.8. Weak limits as $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\mathbf{2}} \rightarrow \mathbf{0}$. Since the estimate (8.19) is independent of $\epsilon_{2}$, the weak limit as $\epsilon_{2} \rightarrow 0$ of the sequence $(\mathfrak{v}, \mathfrak{h}, \mathfrak{q})$ exists. We will denote the weak limit of $(\mathfrak{v}, \mathfrak{h}, \mathfrak{q})$ by $\left(v_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa}, q_{\kappa}\right)$. By lower semicontinuity, (8.8) and thus (8.19) hold for the weak limit $\left(v_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa}, q_{\kappa}\right)$. Furthermore,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle v_{\kappa t}, \varphi\right\rangle+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}} v_{\kappa}: D_{\bar{\eta}} \varphi d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \varphi d S \\
& +\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} v_{\kappa} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S-\left(q_{\kappa}, \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell} \varphi_{, \ell}^{k}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}  \tag{8.20}\\
= & \langle F, \varphi\rangle-\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[\mathcal{M}(\bar{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \varphi d S
\end{align*}
$$

for all $\varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$ and a.a. $t \in[0, T]$.

## 9. Estimates independent of $\kappa$ and $\epsilon_{1}$.

9.1. Energy estimates which are independent of $\boldsymbol{\kappa}$. Although (8.19) does not imply that $h_{\kappa} \in H^{4}(\Gamma), h_{\kappa}$ is indeed in $H^{4}(\Gamma)$ by (7.4). Therefore, we have that
$\left(v_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa}, q_{\kappa}\right)$ satisfies

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
v_{\kappa}^{i}-\nu\left[\bar{a}_{\ell}^{k} D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\kappa}\right)_{\ell}^{i}\right]_{, k} & =-\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} q_{\kappa}\right)_{, k}+\tilde{F}^{i} & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega, \\
\bar{a}_{i}^{j} v_{\kappa, j}^{i} & =0 & & \text { in }(0, T) \times \Omega, \\
{\left[\nu D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\kappa}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\kappa} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}=} & \sigma \bar{\Theta}\left[\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma, \\
& +\sigma \bar{\Theta}\left[\mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa} & \\
h_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} & =\left[\left(\bar{h}_{, \alpha}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] v_{\alpha}-v_{z} & & \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma, \\
v & =\tilde{u}_{0} & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Omega, \\
h & =0 & & \text { on }\{t=0\} \times \Gamma . \tag{9.1f}
\end{array}
$$

Having (9.1c), (A.7) in Appendix A implies that $h_{\kappa}$ is in $H^{5}(\Gamma)$ for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$ with estimate

$$
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] d s
$$

where the forcing $f$ in (A.7) is given by

$$
\left[\nu D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\kappa}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\kappa} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}-\sigma \bar{\Theta}\left[\mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}
$$

By the same argument, (7.18) holds with all $\theta$ replaced by $\kappa$. Therefore, by (8.4) (which follows from (7.18)),

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}\right] d s \\
& +C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{9.2}
\end{align*}
$$

With this extra regularity of $h_{\kappa}$, the energy estimate (8.19) can be made independent of $\kappa$. In section B. 2 in Appendix B, we prove that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\nu_{1}}{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right) d S d s \\
& \quad+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[1+\|\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
& \quad+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right] d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C^{\prime}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. By (9.2),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{\nu_{1}}{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right) d S d s \\
& \quad+C^{\prime} N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+K(s)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{9.3}\\
& \quad+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
K(s):=1+\|\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}
$$

With (9.3), (8.11) now is replaced by

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s } \\
\leq & C^{\prime} N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa \kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+K(s)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
+ & +\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{9.4}
\end{align*}
$$

for some $C^{\prime}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$, where (A.5) is applied to bound $\kappa\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}$ (this is where $\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}$ comes from). Similar computations lead to

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s }  \tag{9.5}\\
\leq & C N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M$ and $\delta$.
In Appendix C, we establish the following $\kappa$ - and $\epsilon_{1}$-independent inequality for the time-differentiated problem:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]_{t} \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S \\
& +C N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
& +\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta_{1}+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta, \delta_{1}$, and $\delta_{2}$. Therefore, (8.14) can be replaced by the following estimate:

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa \kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\kappa\left\|\Delta_{0} v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s }  \tag{9.6}\\
\leq & C N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
& +\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta_{1}+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

9.2. $\kappa$-independent estimates. Just as in section 8.7, we find that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}\right] d s \tag{9.7}
\end{align*}
$$

By choosing $\delta=\delta_{1}=\delta_{2}=1 / 8$ and $T>0$ so that $C T^{1 / 2}<1 / 8$ in (9.6), we find that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \leq C N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\frac{1}{8}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
& \quad+C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+K(s)\left(\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right)\right] d s \tag{9.8}
\end{align*}
$$

Combining the estimates (7.27), (8.9), (9.4), and (9.5) with (9.6),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right](t) } \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C^{\prime} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+K(s)\left(\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right)\right] d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C^{\prime}$ depending on $M$ and $\epsilon_{1}$. By the Gronwall inequality and (8.4),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} & {\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|q_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right](t)+\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

9.3. Weak limits as $\boldsymbol{\kappa} \rightarrow \mathbf{0}$. Just as in section 8.8 , the weak limit $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}, q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ of $\left(v_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa}, q_{\kappa}\right)$ as $\kappa \rightarrow 0$ exists in $V(T) \times L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{4}(\Gamma)\right) \times L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)$ with estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} & {\left[\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}(t)\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\epsilon_{1} t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|q_{\epsilon_{1}}(t)\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]+\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{9.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Equation (9.9) implies that for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\left\|v_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq \bar{C}(t)
$$

for some $\bar{C}(t)$ independent of $\kappa$, and therefore for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\kappa \int_{\Gamma} \Delta_{0} v_{\kappa} \cdot \Delta_{0} \varphi d S \rightarrow 0
$$

as $\kappa \rightarrow 0$. This observation with (8.20) shows that $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}, q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ satisfies, for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(v_{\kappa t}, \varphi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\bar{\eta}} v_{\kappa}: D_{\bar{\eta}}(\varphi) d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} \mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left[-\bar{h}_{, \sigma} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \varphi^{\sigma}+\varphi^{z}\right] d S \\
& -\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{j} q_{\kappa}, \varphi_{, j}^{i}\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}=\langle\tilde{F}, \varphi\rangle+\sigma\left\langle\bar{\Theta} \mathcal{M}_{\bar{h}}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right), \varphi\right\rangle_{\Gamma} \tag{9.10}
\end{align*}
$$

for all $\varphi \in H^{1 ; 2}(\Omega ; \Gamma)$. Since (9.10) also defines a linear functional on $H^{1}(\Omega)$, by the density argument, we have that (9.10) holds for all $\varphi \in H^{1}(\Omega)$. As $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}, q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ are smooth enough, we can integrate by parts and find that $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}, q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ satisfies (7.2) with (7.2c) replaced by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\nu D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\epsilon_{1}} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}=\sigma\left[\bar{\Theta}\left[\left(\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)+\mathcal{M}(\bar{h})\right)\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \quad \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma . \tag{9.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

9.4. $\boldsymbol{H}^{\mathbf{5 . 5}}$-regularity of $\boldsymbol{h}_{\boldsymbol{\kappa}}$. By (9.11), we have the following lemma.

Lemma 9.1. For a.a. $t \in[0, T], h_{\epsilon_{1}}(t) \in H^{5.5}(\Gamma)$ with

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq C(M)\left[\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
& 9.12)  \tag{9.12}\\
& \left.+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]
\end{align*}
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{5.5}(\Gamma)\right)}^{2} \leq C(M) e^{C(M)+T} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \tag{9.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We write the boundary condition (9.11) as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)=\frac{1}{\sigma} J_{\bar{h}}^{-2}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right) \cdot\left\{\bar{\Theta}^{-1}\left[\left[\nu D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\epsilon_{1}} \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}\right]\right\} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}-\mathcal{M}(\bar{h}) \tag{9.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Corollary 7.1, $\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}$ is uniformly elliptic with the elliptic constant $\nu_{1}$ which is independent of $M$ which defines our convex subset $C_{T}(M)$. Since $\bar{h} \in \mathcal{H}(T), \mathcal{M}(\bar{h}) \in$ $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right) \cap L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Gamma)\right)$, and hence by (8.19), the right-hand side of (9.14) is bounded in $H^{1.5}(\Gamma)$. The important point is that these bounds are independent of $\epsilon_{1}$. Thus, elliptic regularity of $\mathcal{L}_{\bar{h}}$ proves the estimate

$$
\left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq C(M)\left[\left\|D_{\bar{\eta}}\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]
$$

so that with (8.4), (9.12) is proved.
9.5. Energy estimates which are independent of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{1}$. Having estimate (9.12), one can follow exactly the same procedure as in section 9.2 to show that the constant $C^{\prime}$ appearing in (9.9) is independent of $\epsilon_{1}$, provided that we have an $\epsilon_{1}$-independent version of (9.4). By section B.2, we indeed have such an estimate:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\nu_{1}}{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right) d S d s \\
& \quad+C N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
& \quad+\left(\delta_{1}+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. Therefore, we can conclude that

$$
\begin{align*}
\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} & {\left[\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.}  \tag{9.15}\\
& \left.+\left\|q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right](t)+\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\left\|q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \leq C(M) e^{C(M)+T} N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)
\end{align*}
$$

REMARK 15. Literally speaking, we cannot use $\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ as a test function in (9.10), since it is not a function in $H^{1}(\Omega)$. However, since $h_{\epsilon_{1}} \in H^{5.5}(\Gamma)$ for a.a. $t \in[0, T]$, (9.10) also holds for all $\varphi \in H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime} \cap H^{-1.5}(\Gamma)$ and $\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ is a function of this kind.
9.6. Weak limits as $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\mathbf{1}} \rightarrow \mathbf{0}$. The same argument leads to the fact that weak limits of $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}, q_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$ (denoted by $\left.(v, h, q)\right)$ as $\epsilon_{1} \rightarrow 0$ exist and $(v, h, q)$ satisfies (7.1).
9.7. Uniqueness. In this section, we show that for a given $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in Y_{T}$, the solution to (7.1) is unique in $Y_{T}$. Suppose $\left(v_{1}, h_{1}\right)$ and $\left(v_{2}, h_{2}\right)$ are two solutions (in $Y_{T}$ ) to (7.3). Let $w=v_{1}-v_{2}$ and $g=h_{1}-h_{2}$; then $w$ and $g$ satisfy

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle w_{t}, \varphi\right\rangle+\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\tilde{\eta}} w: D_{\tilde{\eta}} \varphi d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta}\left[\tilde{L}_{\tilde{h}}\left(\int_{0}^{t}\left(\tilde{h}_{, \alpha} w_{\alpha}-w_{z}\right) d s\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau} \\
& \times\left(-\tilde{h}_{, \alpha} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau} \varphi^{\alpha}+\varphi^{z}\right) d S=0 \tag{9.16}
\end{align*}
$$

for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{V}_{v}(T)$ with $w(0)=0$, where $\tilde{L}$ equals $L$, except $L_{1}=L_{2}=0$. Since $w$ is in $\mathcal{V}_{v}(T)$, letting $w=\varphi$ in (9.16) leads to

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right](t) } \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0} v\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, by the Gronwall inequality and the zero initial condition $(w(0)=0)$, we have that $w$ (and hence $g$ ) is identical to zero.
10. Fixed-point argument. From previous sections, we establish a map $\Theta_{T}$ from $Y_{T}$ into $Y_{T}$; i.e., given $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$, there exists a unique $\Theta_{T}(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h})=(v, h)$ satisfying (7.1). Theorem 4.1 is then proved if this mapping $\Theta_{T}$ has a fixed point. We shall make use of the Tychonoff fixed-point theorem which states as follows.

Theorem 10.1. For a reflexive Banach space $X$, and $C \subset X$ a closed, convex, bounded subset, if $F: C \rightarrow C$ is weakly sequentially continuous into $X$, then $F$ has at least one fixed point.

In order to apply the Tychonoff fixed-point theorem, we need to show that $\Theta(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$, and this is the case if $T$ is small enough. In the following discussion, we will always assume $T$ is smaller than a fixed constant (for example, say $T \leq 1)$ so that the right-hand side of $(9.15)$ can be written as $C(M) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)$.

REmARK 16. The space $Y_{T}$ is not reflexive. We will treat $C_{T}(M)$ as a convex subset of $X_{T}$ and apply the Tychonoff fixed-point theorem on the space $X_{T}$.

Before proceeding with the fixed-point proof, we note that Lemma 6.3 implies that for a short time, the constant $C(M)$ in (8.1) and (8.4) can be chosen to be independent of $M$. To be more precise, for a.a. $0<t \leq T_{1}$,

$$
\begin{gather*}
\|q\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]  \tag{10.1}\\
\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|q\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}\right.  \tag{10.2}\\
\left.+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\|h\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq C & {\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] \tag{10.3}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C$ independent of $M$.
10.1. Continuity in time of $\boldsymbol{h}$. By the evolution equation (7.1d) and the fact that $v \in \mathcal{V}^{3}\left(T_{1}\right), h_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T_{1} ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right)$. Since $h \in L^{2}\left(0, T_{1} ; H^{5.5}(\Gamma)\right)$, we have that $h \in \mathcal{C}^{0}\left(\left[0, T_{1}\right] ; H^{4}(\Gamma)\right)$ by the standard interpolation theorem. Although there is no uniform rate that $h$ converges to zero in $H^{4}(\Gamma)$, we have the following lemma.

Lemma 10.2. Let $(v, h)=\Theta_{T_{1}}(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h})$. Then $\|h(t)\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}$ converges to zero as $t \rightarrow 0$, uniformly for all $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T_{1}}(M)$.

Proof. By the evolution equation (7.1d),

$$
\|h(t)\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\tilde{h}_{, \alpha} v_{\alpha}-v_{z}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} d S \leq C(M) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2} t^{1 / 2}
$$

The lemma follows directly from the inequality.
By Lemma 10.2 and the interpolation inequality, we also have the following lemma.

Lemma 10.3. $\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}$ converges to zero as $t \rightarrow 0$, uniformly for all $\tilde{h} \in C_{T_{1}}(M)$ with estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C(M) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 4} \tag{10.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $0<t \leq T_{1}$.
10.2. Improved energy estimates. In order to apply the fixed-point theorem, we have to use the fact that the forcing $F$ is in $\mathcal{V}^{2}(T)$. We also define a new constant

$$
N\left(u_{0}, F\right):=\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|F\|_{\mathcal{V}^{2}\left(T_{1}\right)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{\infty}\left(0, T_{1} ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\|F(0)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1 .
$$

Note that $N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right) \leq N\left(u_{0}, F\right)$.
Remark 17. For the linearized problem (7.1), we need only $F \in \mathcal{V}^{1}(T)$ to obtain a unique solution $(v, h) \in Y_{T}$.

### 10.2.1. Estimates for $\boldsymbol{\nabla}_{\mathbf{0}}^{\mathbf{2}} \boldsymbol{v}$ near the boundary. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left[\left\|\zeta_{1} \nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta} B \tilde{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{, \gamma \delta} d S\right]+\frac{\nu}{2}\left\|\zeta_{1} D_{\tilde{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
= & \left\langle F, \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)\right\rangle-\frac{\nu}{4} \int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) v_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) v_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j}\right)_{, k} d x \\
& -\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} v_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} v_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j}\right)_{, k} d x \\
& -\frac{\nu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\tilde{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)_{i}^{j} \tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \zeta_{1} \zeta_{1, k} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j} d x+\int_{\Omega} q \tilde{a}_{k}^{\ell}\left[\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{k}\right)\right]_{, \ell} d x-\sigma\left(\sum_{k=1}^{3} I_{k}+\sum_{k=1}^{8} J_{k}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $I_{k}$ 's and $J_{k}$ 's are defined in section B. 1 (with ${ }^{-}$replaced by ${ }^{\sim}$, and no $\epsilon_{1}$ and $\epsilon_{2}$ ).
As in [7] and [8], we study the time integral of the right-hand side of the identity above in order to prove the validity of the requirement of applying the Tychonoff fixed-point theorem. By interpolation and (9.9),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) v_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) v_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j}\right)_{, k} d x d s \\
\leq & C \int_{0}^{t}\|\tilde{a} \tilde{a}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}\|\nabla v\|_{L^{\infty}(\Omega)}\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq C(M) C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{1 / 2}\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{1 / 2} d s+\delta\|v\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{3}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \\
& \leq C(M) C(\delta) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2} \int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{1 / 2} d s+\delta C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta) t^{3 / 4}+\delta\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left[\nabla_{0}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{i}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} v_{, \ell}^{j}+\nabla_{0}\left(\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right) \nabla_{0} v_{, \ell}^{i}\right]\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j}\right)_{, k} d x d s \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} D_{\tilde{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)_{i}^{j} \tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \zeta_{1} \zeta_{1, k} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{j} d x d s \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[t^{1 / 2}+C(\delta) t+\delta\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

For the pressure term, by interpolation and (8.10),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} q \tilde{a}_{k}^{\ell}\left[\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v^{k}\right)\right], \ell d x d s \\
\leq & C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|q\|_{L^{\infty}(\Omega)}+\|q\|_{W^{1,4}(\Omega)}+\|q\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right]\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} d s \\
\leq & C(M) C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\|q\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta\left[\|v\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{3}(\Omega)\right.}^{2}+\|q\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}\right] \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta) t^{1 / 2}+\delta\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the estimates already established in Appendix B, with the help of (6.6), it is also easy to see that

$$
\int_{0}^{t}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{3} I_{k}+\sum_{k=1}^{8} J_{k}\right) d s \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[t^{1 / 4}+t^{1 / 2}+C(\delta) t^{2 / 3}+\delta\right]
$$

Finally, for the forcing term, by the extra regularity we assume on $F$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\langle F, \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)\right\rangle d s & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\|F\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}\|v\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)} d s \leq N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
& \leq N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\sigma E_{\tilde{h}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} h\right)\right]+\nu \int_{0}^{t}\left\|D_{\tilde{\eta}}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & \left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta)\left(t^{3 / 4}+t^{2 / 3}+t^{1 / 2}+t\right)+\delta\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

By Corollary 7.1,

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta] \quad \text { as } \quad t \rightarrow 0 \tag{10.5}
\end{align*}
$$

where $C$ depends on $\nu, \sigma, \nu_{1}$, and the geometry of $\Gamma$.
By similar computations, we can also conclude (the (7.27), (8.9), and (9.5) variants) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \mathcal{O}(t) \quad \text { as } \quad t \rightarrow 0  \tag{10.6}\\
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\|\left.\nabla_{0}^{3} h(t)\right|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)} ^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \mathcal{O}(t) \quad \text { as } \quad t \rightarrow 0  \tag{10.7}\\
& \|\nabla v(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \mathcal{O}(t) \quad \text { as } \quad t \rightarrow 0 \tag{10.8}
\end{align*}
$$

where $C$ depends on $\nu, \sigma, \nu_{1}$, and the geometry of $\Gamma$.
10.2.2. $\boldsymbol{L}_{\boldsymbol{t}}^{2} \boldsymbol{H}_{\boldsymbol{x}}^{1}$-estimate for $\boldsymbol{v}_{\boldsymbol{t}}$. For the time-differentiated problem, we are not able to use estimates such as those in sections 8.6 and 10.2.1, since no $\epsilon_{1}$-regularization is present; nevertheless, we can obtain estimates at the $\epsilon_{1}$-regularization level and then pass $\epsilon_{1}$ to the limit once the estimate is found to be $\epsilon_{1}$-independent. We have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\nu}{2}\left\|D_{\bar{\eta}} v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\frac{\sigma}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta} d S \\
= & \left\langle F_{t}, v_{t}\right\rangle-\nu \int_{\Omega}\left[\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right)_{t} v_{, \ell}^{j}+\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right)_{t} v_{, \ell}^{i}\right] v_{t, k}^{j} d x+\int_{\Omega} q_{t} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k} d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Gamma}\left(\bar{\Theta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta} d S-\int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} h_{t t} d S \\
& -2 \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}_{, \gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t t, \delta} d S-\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}_{, \gamma \delta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t t} d S \\
& -\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}\right]_{t} h_{t t} d S-\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left(L_{2}\right)_{t} h_{t t} d S+K_{1}+K_{3}+K_{4}+K_{5}+K_{6},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $K_{i}$ 's are defined in Appendix C (without $\epsilon_{2}$ ).
As in the previous section, the time integral of the right-hand side of the identity above is studied. It is easy to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\langle F_{t}, v_{t}\right\rangle-\nu\left(\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right)_{t} v_{, \ell}^{j}+\left(\bar{a}_{i}^{k} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}\right)_{t} v_{, \ell}^{i}\right) v_{t, k}^{j}+K_{1}+K_{5}+K_{6}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[t^{1 / 4}+t^{1 / 2}+C(\delta)\left(t^{1 / 2}+t\right)+\delta\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

and by Appendix C, particularly Remark 22,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}[ \frac{1}{2}\left(\bar{\Theta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta}-\frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} h_{t t} \\
&\left.-2 \bar{\Theta}_{, \gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t t, \delta}-\bar{\Theta}_{, \gamma \delta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t t}\right] d S d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Special treatment is needed for the rest of the terms, and we break this procedure into several steps.

Step 1. Let $B_{1}=\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left(q \bar{a}_{k}^{\ell}\right)_{t} v_{t, \ell}^{k} d x d s$. By the "divergence-free" condition (7.2b),

$$
B_{1}=\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q v_{t, \ell}^{k} d x d s-\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q_{t} v_{, \ell}^{k} d x d s
$$

By interpolation and (8.1),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q v_{t, \ell}^{k} d x d s\right| \\
\leq & C(M) C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\|q\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta\left[\|q\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}\right] \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)[C(\delta) t+\delta] .
\end{aligned}
$$

For the second integral, we have the following identity:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q_{t} v_{, \ell}^{k} d x d s= & \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)(t) d x-\int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}(0) q(0) u_{0, \ell}^{k} d x \\
& -\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)_{t} q d x d s
\end{aligned}
$$

By the identity $\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}=-\bar{a}_{k}^{i} \bar{v}_{, i}^{j} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)_{t} q d x d s\right| & \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left|\left[\bar{a}_{k t t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k}+\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} v_{t, \ell}^{k}\right] q\right| d x d s \\
& \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left(1+\left\|\bar{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right)\|\nabla v\|_{L^{4}(\Omega)}\|q\|_{L^{4}(\Omega)} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)_{t} q d x d s\right| \\
\leq & C(M) C(\delta) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \int_{0}^{t}\|q\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2 \alpha}\|q\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2(1-\alpha)} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left(1+\left\|\bar{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right) d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}\left[C(\delta)\left(t+t^{\frac{1-\alpha}{2}}\right)+\delta\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\alpha=\frac{3}{4}$ if $n=3$ and $\alpha=\frac{1}{2}$ if $n=2$.
The second integral equals $\int_{\Omega} \nabla u_{0}:\left(\nabla u_{0}\right)^{T} q(0) d x$, which is bounded by $C N\left(u_{0}, F\right)$. It remains to estimate the first integral. By adding and subtracting $\int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}(0) q v_{, \ell}^{k} d x$, we find, by $\bar{a}_{t}(0) \in H^{2}(\Omega)$, that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{\Omega}\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)(t) d x\right| \leq & \int_{\Omega}\left|\left(\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}-\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}(0)\right)\left(q v_{, \ell}^{k}\right)(t)\right| d x+\int_{\Omega}\left|\bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell}(0) q v_{, \ell}^{k}\right| d x \\
\leq & C\left\|\bar{a}_{t}(t)-\bar{a}_{t}(0)\right\|_{L^{4}(\Omega)}\|q\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\|\nabla v\|_{L^{4}(\Omega)} \\
& +C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\|q\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Copyright © by SIAM. Unauthorized reproduction of this article is prohibited.

Noting that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} & =\left\|\nabla u_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} \nabla v_{t} d s\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq\left[\left\|\nabla u_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)} d s\right]^{2} \\
& \leq 2\left[\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

(9.9), (6.5c), and (10.1) imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q v_{, \ell}^{k}(t) d x\right| \leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2}+C\left(\delta_{1}\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \\
& +\delta_{1}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Summing all the estimates above, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{1}\right| \leq & C\left(\delta_{1}\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}\left[C(\delta)\left(t+t^{\frac{1-\alpha}{2}}\right)+\delta\right] \\
& +\delta_{1}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

REmARK 18. It may be tempting to use an interpolation inequality to show that $q \in \mathcal{C}([0, T] ; X)$ for some Banach space $X$ by analyzing $q_{t}$ via Laplace's equation. The problem, however, is that the boundary condition for $q_{t}$ has low regularity $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{-1.5}(\Gamma)\right)$ (by the fact that $h_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2.5}(\Gamma)\right)$ ), and thus standard elliptic estimates do not provide the desired conclusion that $q_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)$ (and hence by interpolation, $\left.q \in \mathcal{C}\left([0, T] ; H^{0.5}(\Omega)\right)\right)$. However, suppose that $q_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)$; then we can estimate $\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q_{t} v_{, \ell}^{k} d x d s$ by the following method:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Omega} \bar{a}_{k t}^{\ell} q_{t} v_{, \ell}^{k} d x d s\right| & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{a}_{k}^{i} \bar{v}_{, i}^{j} \bar{a}_{j}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{k}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\left\|q_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}} d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[t+t^{5 / 8}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Step 2. Let $B_{2}=\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}\right]_{t} h_{t t}+\left(L_{2}\right)_{t} h_{t t}\right] d S d s$. It is easy to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left(L_{2}\right)_{t} h_{t t} d S d s\right| & \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\right] d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2}\left(t+t^{3 / 4}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

For parts involving $L_{1}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}\right]_{t} h_{t t} d S d s= & \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\right]_{t} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma} h_{t t} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{2}^{1}\right) \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta} L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{t, \alpha \beta \gamma} h_{t t} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{2}^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

By interpolation,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{2}^{1}\right| & \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\|\bar{\Theta}\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}\|\tilde{h}\|_{W^{1,4}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)} d S d s \\
& \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right] d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2} t^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

while by (6.6) and Corollary 6.5,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{2}^{2}\right| & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\|\bar{\Theta}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)} d s \\
& \leq C(M)\left\|L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \int_{0}^{t}\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left[\|v\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right] d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 4} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\left|B_{2}\right| \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left(t+t^{3 / 4}+t^{1 / 4}\right)
$$

Step 3. Let $B_{3}=\int_{0}^{t} K_{3} d s=\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}(h)\right]_{t}\left[\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \cdot\left(\nabla_{0} h_{t}\right)\right] d S d s$. The $L_{1}$ and $L_{2}$ part of $B_{3}$ is bounded by

$$
C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\|\bar{\Theta}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{v}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{h}\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)} d s
$$

and hence

$$
\left|\int_{0}^{t} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \bar{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right]_{t}\left[\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \cdot\left(\nabla_{0} h_{t}\right)\right] d S d s\right| \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 4}
$$

By the integration by parts formula, the highest order part of $B_{3}$ can be expressed as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} h_{, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0} h_{t} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{3}^{1}\right) \\
+ & \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0} h_{t, \gamma \delta} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{3}^{2}\right) \\
+ & 2 \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}\left[\bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0} h_{t, \delta} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{3}^{3}\right) \\
+ & \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}\left[\bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]_{, \gamma \delta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0} h_{t} d S d s \quad\left(\equiv B_{3}^{4}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

It is easy to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{3}^{1}\right| & \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{\Theta} \bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\bar{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}\|h\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)} d S \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{3}^{3}\right| & \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\bar{\Theta} \bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right\|_{W^{1,4}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{A}\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{W^{2,4}(\Gamma)} d S \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $B_{3}^{2}$, by the integration by parts formula,

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{3}^{2} & =\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0}\left[h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta}\right] d S d s \\
& =-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{\Theta}\left(\bar{v} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right] h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta} d S d s
\end{aligned}
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{3}^{2}\right| \leq & \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0} \bar{\Theta}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{v} \bar{A}\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}+\|\bar{\Theta}\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{v} \bar{A}\|_{W^{1,4}(\Gamma)}\right] \\
& \times\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{W^{2,4}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)} d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2} \int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $B_{3}^{4}$, noting that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\bar{\Theta}_{, \gamma \delta}= & \operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\bar{h}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}}+\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)_{, \gamma} \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\bar{h}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}}, \delta \\
& +\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)_{, \delta} \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\bar{h}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}_{, \gamma}}+\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\bar{h}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}}, \gamma \delta
\end{aligned}
$$

and $\left\|\nabla_{0} \operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C(M) t^{1 / 2}$, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|B_{3}^{4}\right| \leq & C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0} \operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0} h_{t}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} d s \\
& +C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right)\right\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}^{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0} h_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)} d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2}+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{3 / 4} \int_{0}^{t}\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{1 / 2} d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left(t^{1 / 2}+t^{3 / 4}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Combining all the estimates, we find that

$$
\left|B_{3}\right| \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left(t+t^{1 / 2}+t^{3 / 4}\right)
$$

Step 4. Let $B_{4}=\int_{0}^{t} K_{4} d s=\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}(h)\right]_{t}\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S d s$. Integrating by parts,

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{4}= & -\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} L_{\bar{h}}(h)\left[\bar{\Theta}_{t}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{\Theta}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)_{t}\right. \\
& \left.+\bar{\Theta}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)_{t t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S d s+\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S
\end{aligned}
$$

For the first integral, (6.8) implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S\right| \\
\leq & \|\bar{\Theta}\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}\left\|L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)}\left\|v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)} \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 8}
\end{aligned}
$$

Copyright © by SIAM. Unauthorized reproduction of this article is prohibited.

It is also easy to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} L_{\bar{h}}(h)\left[\bar{\Theta}_{t}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)+\bar{\Theta}\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)_{t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)_{t}\right] d S d s\right| \\
\leq & C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{L^{\infty}(\Gamma)}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)}\right]\left\|L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)} d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{1 / 2} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

For the remaining terms, the $H^{0.5}(\Gamma)-H^{-0.5}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing leads to

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)_{t t} \cdot v d S d s\right| \\
\leq & \int_{0}^{t}\|\bar{\Theta}\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}\|v\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

By interpolation,

$$
\left\|L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C(M)\left[\|h\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{1 / 2}\|h\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}^{1 / 2}+1\right]
$$

and hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \tilde{\Theta} L_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)_{t t} \cdot\left(v \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) d S d s\right| \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{5} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{1 / 2}+1\right] d s \\
\leq & C(M) C(\delta) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{5} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+1\right] d s+\delta C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \\
\leq & C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta)\left(t^{1 / 2}+t\right)+\delta\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

All the inequalities above give us

$$
\left|B_{4}\right| \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta)\left(t^{1 / 2}+t\right)+t^{1 / 8}+\delta\right]
$$

Summing all the estimates above, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left.\sigma \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{t, \alpha \beta} h_{t, \gamma \delta}\right|^{2} d S\right](t)+\nu \int_{0}^{t}\left\|D_{\tilde{\eta}} v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & \left\|v_{t}(0)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\sigma \int_{\Gamma}\left|G_{0}^{\alpha \beta} h_{t, \alpha \beta}(0)\right|^{2} d S+\left(C+C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) \\
& +C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[C(\delta)\left(t+t^{3 / 4}+t^{1 / 2}+t^{1 / 4}+t^{1 / 8}+t^{\frac{1-\alpha}{2}}\right)+\delta\right] \\
& +\delta_{1}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

and by Corollary 7.1,

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & \left(C+C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta]  \tag{10.9}\\
& +\delta_{1}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right],
\end{align*}
$$

where $C$ depends on $\nu, \sigma, \nu_{1}$, and the geometry of $\Gamma$. Since this estimate is independent of $\epsilon_{1}$, we pass $\epsilon_{1}$ to zero and conclude that the solution $(v, h)$ to (7.1) also satisfies (10.9).
10.3. Mapping from $C_{T}(M)$ into $C_{T}(M)$. In this section, we are going to choose $M$ so that $\Theta(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$ if $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$.

Summing (10.5), (10.6), (10.7), (10.8), and (10.9), by (6.5) we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \left(C+C\left(\delta_{1}\right)\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta] \\
& +\delta_{1}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right],
\end{aligned}
$$

where $C$ depends on $\nu, \sigma, \nu_{1}$, and the geometry of $\Gamma$. Choosing $\delta_{1}=\frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C_{1} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta],
\end{aligned}
$$

where $C_{1}$ depends on $\nu, \sigma, \mu$, and the geometry of $\Gamma$. Similar to section 8.7, for a.a. $0<t \leq T$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h(t)\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] } \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|q\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{10.10}\\
\leq & C_{2} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta]
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C_{2}$ depending on $C_{1}$.
By (6.6), (6.8), and (7.1d),

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left[1+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\|v\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right) t^{1 / 4} \tag{10.11}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s & \leq C(M) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\|v\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \\
& \leq C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)\left[t^{1 / 4}+t^{1 / 2}\right] . \tag{10.12}
\end{align*}
$$

Also, by (10.3) and (10.10),

$$
\begin{gather*}
\int_{0}^{t}\|h\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq C \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla v\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\quad+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right] d s \\
\leq C_{3} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta] \tag{10.13}
\end{gather*}
$$

for some constant $C_{3}$ depending on $C_{2}$.
Combining (10.10), (10.11), (10.12), and (10.13), we have the following inequality:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|h(t)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}(t)\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] } \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|h\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & \left(C_{2}+C_{3}\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2}[C(\delta) \mathcal{O}(t)+\delta] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $M=2\left(C_{2}+C_{3}\right) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+1$ (and hence corresponding $T_{0}$ and $T$ in Lemma 6.3 and Corollary 7.1 are fixed). Choose $\delta>0$ small enough (but fixed) so that

$$
C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2} \delta \leq \frac{1}{4}
$$

and then choose $T>0$ small enough so that

$$
C(M) N\left(u_{0}, F\right)^{2} C(\delta) T \leq \frac{1}{4}
$$

Then for a.a. $0<t \leq T$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[\|v(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|h(t)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}(t)\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] } \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
\leq & C_{2} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\frac{1}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

and therefore

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{0 \leq t \leq T}\left[\|v(t)\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|h(t)\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|h_{t}(t)\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\|v\|_{\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)}^{2}+\|h\|_{\mathcal{H}(T)}^{2} \leq 2 C_{2} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+1 \tag{10.14}
\end{align*}
$$

or in other words,

$$
\|(v, h)\|_{Y(T)}^{2} \leq 2 C_{2} N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+1
$$

Remark 19. Equation (10.14) implies that for $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}) \in C_{T}(M)$ (with $M$ and $T$ chosen as above), the corresponding solution to the linear problem (7.1) $(v, h)=$ $\Theta_{T}(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h})$ is also in $C_{T}(M)$.
10.4. Weak continuity of the mapping $\Theta_{T}$.

LEMMA 10.4. The mapping $\Theta_{T}$ is weakly sequentially continuous from $C_{T}(M)$ into $C_{T}(M)$ (endowed with the norm of $X_{T}$ ).

Proof. Let $\left(v_{p}, h_{p}\right)_{p \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a given sequence of elements of $C_{T}(M)$ weakly convergent (in $Y_{T}$ ) toward a given element $(v, h) \in C_{T}(M)$ (where $C_{T}(M)$ is sequentially weakly closed as a closed convex set) and let $\left(v_{\sigma(p)}, h_{\sigma(p)}\right)_{p \in \mathbb{N}}$ be any subsequence of this sequence.

Since $\mathcal{V}^{3}(T)$ is compactly embedded into $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)$, we deduce the following strong convergence results in $L^{2}\left(0, T ; L^{2}(\Omega)\right)$ as $p \rightarrow \infty$ :

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left(a_{\ell}^{j}\right)_{p}\left(a_{\ell}^{k}\right)_{p} \rightarrow a_{\ell}^{j} a_{\ell}^{k} \quad \text { and } \quad\left(a_{\ell}^{j}\right)_{p}\left(a_{k}^{\ell}\right)_{p} \rightarrow a_{\ell}^{j} a_{k}^{\ell},  \tag{10.15a}\\
{\left[\left(a_{\ell}^{j}\right)_{p}\left(a_{\ell}^{k}\right)_{p}\right]_{, j} \rightarrow\left(a_{\ell}^{j} a_{\ell}^{k}\right)_{, j} \quad \text { and } \quad\left[\left(a_{\ell}^{j}\right)_{p}\left(a_{k}^{\ell}\right)_{p}\right]_{, j} \rightarrow\left(a_{\ell}^{j} a_{k}^{\ell}\right)_{, j},}  \tag{10.15b}\\
\left(a_{i}^{k}\right)_{p} \rightarrow a_{i}^{k} \tag{10.15c}
\end{gather*}
$$

Now let $\left(w_{p}, g_{p}\right)=\Theta_{T}\left(v_{p}, h_{p}\right)$ and let $q_{p}$ be the associated pressure so that $\left(q_{p}\right)_{p \in \mathbb{N}}$ is in a bounded set of $\mathcal{V}^{2}(T)$. Since $X_{T}$ is a reflexive Hilbert space, let $\left(w_{\sigma(p)}, g_{\sigma(p)}, q_{\sigma(p)}\right)_{p \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a subsequence weakly converging in $X_{T} \times \mathcal{V}^{2}(T)$ toward an element $(w, g, q) \in$ $X_{T} \times \mathcal{V}^{2}(T)$. Since $C_{T}(M)$ is weakly closed in $X_{T}$, we also have $(w, g) \in C_{T}(M)$.

For each $\phi \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)$, we deduce from (7.3) (and Remark 6) that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{T} & {\left[\left(w_{t}, \phi\right)_{L^{2}(\Omega)}+\frac{\mu}{2} \int_{\Omega} D_{\eta} w: D_{\eta} \phi d x+\sigma \int_{\Gamma} L_{h}(g)\left(g_{, \alpha} \phi_{\alpha}-\phi_{z}\right) d S\right.} \\
& \left.\quad+\int_{\Omega} q a_{i}^{j} \phi_{, j}^{i} d x\right] d t=\int_{0}^{T}\langle F, \phi\rangle d t
\end{aligned}
$$

which with the fact that, from (10.15), for all $t \in[0, T], w \in \mathcal{V}_{v}$, provides that $(w, g)$ is a solution of $(2.16)$ in $C_{T}(M)$, i.e., $(w, g)=\Theta_{T}(v, h)$.

Therefore, we deduce that the whole sequence $\left(\Theta_{T}\left(v_{n}, h_{n}\right)\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ weakly converges in $C_{T}(M)$ toward $\Theta_{T}(v, h)$, which concludes the lemma.
10.5. Uniqueness. For the uniqueness result, we assume that $u_{0}, F$, and $\Gamma$ are smooth enough (e.g., $u_{0} \in H^{5.5}(\Omega), F \in \mathcal{V}^{4}(T), \Gamma$ is a $H^{8.5}$ surface) so that $u_{0}$ and the associated $u_{1}, q_{0}$ satisfy compatibility condition (4.4). Therefore, the solution $(v, h, q)$ is such that $v \in \mathcal{V}^{6}(T), q \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{5}(\Omega)\right)$ and $h \in L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{7}(\Gamma)\right) \cap$ $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{8.5}(\Gamma)\right), h_{t} \in L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{5}(\Gamma)\right) \cap L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{5.5}(\Gamma)\right), h_{t t} \in L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Gamma)\right) \cap$ $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{3.5}(\Gamma)\right)$. This implies $a \in L^{\infty}\left(0, T ; H^{5}(\Omega)\right)$, and hence by studying the elliptic equation

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(a_{i}^{\ell} a_{i}^{k} q_{t, k}\right)_{, \ell} & =\left[\nu a_{i}^{\ell}\left(a_{p}^{k} a_{p}^{j} v_{, j}^{i}\right)_{, k \ell}+a_{i t}^{\ell} v_{, \ell}^{i}+a_{i}^{\ell} F_{, \ell}\right]_{t}-\left[\left(a_{i}^{\ell} a_{i}^{k}\right)_{t} q_{, k}\right]_{, \ell} \quad \text { in } \Omega, \\
q_{t} & =J_{h}^{-2}\left[\left(\sigma L_{h}(h) N_{i}-\nu D_{\eta}(v)_{i}^{\ell} a_{i}^{j} N_{j}\right)_{t}-\left(a_{i}^{j} N_{j}\right)_{t} q\right] a_{i}^{\ell} N_{\ell} \quad \text { on } \quad \Gamma,
\end{aligned}
$$

we find that $q_{t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{2}(\Omega)\right)$, and this implies $v_{t t} \in L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)$. By the interpolation theorem, we also conclude that $v_{t} \in \mathcal{C}^{0}\left([0, T] ; H^{2.5}(\Omega)\right)$.

Suppose $(v, h, q)$ and $(\tilde{v}, \tilde{h}, \tilde{q})$ are two sets of solutions of (1.1). Then

$$
\begin{align*}
(v-\tilde{v})_{t}-\nu\left[a_{\ell}^{k} D_{\eta}(v-\tilde{v})_{\ell}^{i}\right]_{, k} & =-a_{i}^{k}(q-\tilde{q})_{, k}+\delta F,  \tag{10.16a}\\
a_{i}^{j}(v-\tilde{v})_{, j}^{i}= & \delta a,  \tag{10.16b}\\
{\left[\nu\left[D_{\eta}(v-\tilde{v})\right]_{i}^{\ell}-(q-\tilde{q}) \delta_{i}^{\ell}\right] a_{\ell}^{j} N_{j}=} & \sigma \Theta\left[L_{h}(h-\tilde{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} h, 1\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}  \tag{10.16c}\\
& +\delta L_{1}+\delta L_{2}+\delta L_{3},
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
(h-\tilde{h})_{t} \circ \eta^{\tau}= & {\left[h_{, \alpha} \circ \eta^{\tau}\right]\left(v_{\alpha}-\tilde{v}_{\alpha}\right)-\left(v_{z}-\tilde{v}_{z}\right) }  \tag{10.16d}\\
& +\delta h_{1}+\delta h_{2}+\delta h_{3} \\
(v-\tilde{v})(0)= & 0  \tag{10.16e}\\
(h-\tilde{h})(0)= & 0 \tag{10.16f}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
\delta F= & f \circ \eta-f \circ \tilde{\eta}+\nu\left[\left(a_{\ell}^{k} a_{\ell}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{\ell}^{k} \tilde{a}_{\ell}^{j}\right) \tilde{v}_{, j}^{i}\right]_{, k}+\nu\left[\left(a_{\ell}^{k} a_{i}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{\ell}^{k} \tilde{a}_{i}^{j}\right) \tilde{v}_{, j}^{\ell}\right]_{, k}  \tag{10.17a}\\
& -\left(a_{i}^{k}-\tilde{a}_{i}^{k}\right) \tilde{q}_{, k}, \\
\delta a= & \left(a_{i}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{i}^{j}\right) \tilde{v}_{, j}^{i},  \tag{10.17b}\\
\delta L_{1}= & \sigma \Theta\left[L_{h}(\tilde{h})\left(\nabla_{0} h-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}, 0\right)\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}-\nu\left(a_{i}^{k} a_{\ell}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{i}^{k} \tilde{a}_{\ell}^{j}\right) \tilde{v}_{, k}^{\ell} N_{j}  \tag{10.17c}\\
& -\nu\left(a_{\ell}^{k} a_{\ell}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{\ell}^{k} \tilde{a}_{\ell}^{j}\right) \tilde{v}_{, k}^{i} N_{j}+\left(a_{i}^{j}-\tilde{a}_{i}^{j}\right) \tilde{q} N_{j}, \\
\delta L_{2}= & \tilde{\Theta}\left[L_{\tilde{h}}(\tilde{h}) \circ \eta^{\tau}\right]\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h} \circ \eta^{\tau}-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}, 0\right)  \tag{10.17d}\\
& +\left[\Theta L_{h}(\tilde{h}) \circ \eta^{\tau}-\tilde{\Theta}^{2}(\tilde{h}) \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau},-1\right), \\
\delta L_{3}= & {\left[\left[L_{h}(\tilde{h})-L_{\tilde{h}}(\tilde{h})\right]\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}, }  \tag{10.17e}\\
\delta h_{1}= & \left(h_{, \alpha} \circ \eta^{\tau}-h_{, \alpha} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right) \tilde{v}_{\alpha},  \tag{10.17f}\\
\delta h_{2}= & {\left[\left(h_{, \alpha}-\tilde{h}_{, \alpha}\right) \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \tilde{v}_{\alpha}, }  \tag{10.17~g}\\
\delta h_{3}= & -\left(\tilde{h}_{t} \circ \eta^{\tau}-\tilde{h}_{t} \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right) . \tag{10.17h}
\end{align*}
$$

We will also use $\delta L$ and $\delta h$ to denote $\sum_{k=1}^{3} L_{k}$ and $\sum_{k=1}^{3} \delta h_{k}$, respectively.
Similar to (11.3) in [8], we also have the following estimates.
Lemma 10.5. For $f \in H^{2}(\Omega)$ and $g \in H^{1.5}(\Gamma)$,

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\|f \circ \eta-f \circ \tilde{\eta}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \leq C \sqrt{t}\|f\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right]^{1 / 2}, \\
\left\|g \circ \eta^{\tau}-g \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)} \leq C \sqrt{t}\|g\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right]^{1 / 2} \tag{10.19}
\end{array}
$$

for some constant $C$.
REmARK 20. Assuming the regularity of $h, h_{t}$, and $h_{t t}$ given in the beginning of this section, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\delta L_{2}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}+\left\|\delta h_{1}+\delta h_{3}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C \sqrt{t}\left[\int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right]^{1 / 2} \tag{10.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left(\delta L_{2}\right)_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+\left\|\left(\delta h_{1}+\delta h_{3}\right)_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Gamma)}  \tag{10.21}\\
\leq & C\left[\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}+\sqrt{t}\left(\int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right)^{1 / 2}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\delta h_{3}\right)_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)} \leq C[ & \|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}+\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} \\
& \left.+\sqrt{t}\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}\right\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}\left(\int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s\right)^{1 / 2}\right] \tag{10.22}
\end{align*}
$$

By using (10.18) to estimate $\|\delta F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \|\nabla(v-\tilde{v})(t)\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|h-\tilde{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s+\left(C(\delta) t^{2}+\delta\right) \int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
(10.23) & +\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|q-\tilde{q}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s .
\end{aligned}
$$

For the $L_{t}^{2} H_{x}^{3}$-estimate for $v-\tilde{v}$ and the $L_{t}^{2} H_{x}^{1}$-estimate for $(v-\tilde{v})_{t}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left[\left\|\zeta_{1} \nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+2 \sigma E_{h}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2}(h-\tilde{h})\right)\right]+\frac{\nu}{4}\left\|\zeta_{1} D_{\bar{\eta}} \nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
& \leq C\left[\|\delta F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\nabla(v-\tilde{v})\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}(v-\tilde{v})\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4}(h-\tilde{h})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\delta\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+D_{1}+D_{2}+D_{3}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t}\left[\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+2 \sigma E_{h}\left((h-\tilde{h})_{t}\right)\right]+\frac{\nu}{4}\left\|\nabla(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
\leq & C\left[\left(\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4}(h-\tilde{h})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}(h-\tilde{h})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right)+\left\|\delta F_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}}^{2}\right]+\delta\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
& +E_{1}+E_{2}+E_{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{1} & :=\int_{\Omega} \zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2}(q-\tilde{q}) \nabla_{0}^{2} \delta a d x, \quad D_{2}:=\int_{\Gamma} \Theta\left[\left[L_{h}(h-\tilde{h})\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}\right]\left(\nabla_{0}^{4} \delta h\right) d S \\
D_{3} & :=\int_{\Gamma} \delta L \cdot \nabla_{0}^{4}(v-\tilde{v}) d S
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& E_{1}:=\int_{\Omega}(q-\tilde{q})_{t}(\delta a)_{t} d x, \quad E_{2}:=\int_{\Gamma}\left[\Theta\left[L_{h}(h-\tilde{h})\right] \circ \eta^{\tau}\right]_{t}(\delta h)_{t} d S \\
& E_{3}:=\int_{\Gamma}(\delta L)_{t} \cdot(v-\tilde{v})_{t} d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

By using (10.20) to estimate $D_{i}$ and (10.21), (10.22) to estimate $E_{i}$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4}(h-\tilde{h})(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2} d s } \\
\leq & C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}(v-\tilde{v})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4}(h-\tilde{h})\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
) & +\left(C(\delta) t^{2}+\delta\right) \int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\|q-\tilde{q}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{10.24}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}(h-\tilde{h})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} d s } \\
& \leq C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4}(h-\tilde{h})\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left(1+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right)\right. \\
&\left.\times\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}(h-\tilde{h})_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s  \tag{10.25}\\
&+\left(C(\delta)\left(t+t^{2}\right)+\delta\right) \int_{0}^{t}\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta\|q-\tilde{q}\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2} \\
&+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|q-\tilde{q}\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s .
\end{align*}
$$

Summing (10.23), (10.24), and (10.25), we find that

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y(t)+\int_{0}^{t} Z(s) d s \leq C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t} k(s) Y(s) d s+\left(C(\delta)\left(t^{2}+t\right)+\delta\right) \int_{0}^{t} Z(s) d s \tag{10.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
k(t)= & 1+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t t}(t)\right\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
Y(t)= & {\left[\|v-\tilde{v}(t)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2}+\left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right.} \\
& \left.+\|h-\tilde{h}\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|(h-\tilde{h})_{t}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
Z(t)= & \left\|(v-\tilde{v})_{t}(t)\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla \nabla_{0}^{2}(v-\tilde{v})(t)\right\|_{L^{2}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By letting $\delta=1 / 4$ and choosing $T_{u} \leq T$ so that $C(\delta)\left(T_{u}^{2}+T_{u}\right) \leq 1 / 4$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y(t)+\int_{0}^{t} Z(s) d s \leq C \int_{0}^{t} k(s) Y(s) d s \tag{10.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $0<t \leq T_{u}$. Since $Y(0)=0$, the uniqueness of the solution follows from that $Y(t)=0$ for all $0<t \leq T_{u}$.
11. The analysis of the membrane traction. The analysis of the membrane traction consists of four parts: (1) the modified linearized (and regularized) problem; (2) the $\kappa$-independent estimates; (3) the fixed-point argument; and (4) the uniqueness of the solution.
11.1. The modified linearized and regularized problem. Recall that the membrane traction is

$$
\mathfrak{t}_{\mathrm{mem}}=\left[\mathcal{J} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}(\mathcal{J})+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\mathcal{J})\right] \mathcal{J}, \beta g^{\alpha \beta} \eta_{, \alpha}+\left[\mathcal{J P}^{\prime}(\mathcal{J})+\mathcal{P}(\mathcal{J})\right] H n
$$

For given $\bar{v}=\rho_{\epsilon_{1}} * \tilde{v}$ (and hence $\bar{\eta}, \bar{g}$, etc.), we define (for fixed but small $\epsilon>0$ )

$$
L_{\bar{m}}^{\epsilon}=\frac{1}{2} \overline{\mathcal{J}}^{-1}\left[\left(\partial_{\beta} \rho_{\epsilon}\right) *\left(\frac{\bar{g}}{g_{0}}\right)\right]\left[\overline{\mathcal{J}} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})\right] \bar{g}^{\alpha \beta} \bar{\eta}_{, \alpha}+\left[\overline{\mathcal{J}} \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})+\mathcal{P}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})\right] \bar{H} \bar{n}
$$

For the linearized problem, we change the boundary condition (7.1c) to

$$
\begin{align*}
{\left[\nu D_{\tilde{\eta}}(v)_{i}^{j}-q \delta_{i}^{j}\right] \tilde{a}_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}=} & \left(L_{\tilde{m}}^{\epsilon}\right)^{i}+\sigma \tilde{\Theta}\left[\mathcal{L}_{\tilde{h}}(h)\left(-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau} \text { on }(0, T) \times \Gamma  \tag{11.1}\\
& +\sigma \tilde{\Theta}\left[\left[\mathcal{M}(\tilde{h})\left(-\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \tilde{\eta}^{\tau}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

where we recall that $\bar{\Theta}=\operatorname{det}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) \sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(G_{\bar{h}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}}$. Note that here we treat the membrane traction as a given forcing on the boundary. The regularized problem consists of adding the artificial viscosity, as introduced in (7.2c), in (11.1). Note that here we also mollify $\overline{\mathcal{J}}_{, \beta}$ and use the equality $\left(\rho_{\epsilon} * f\right)_{, \beta}=\rho_{\epsilon, \beta} * f$.

Since $L_{\bar{m}}$ is given as a forcing, all the estimates are essentially the same as those in the previous sections. Therefore, we have a unique solution $\left(v_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa}\right)$ to the regularized problem (with $\epsilon_{1^{-}}, \epsilon$-, and $\kappa$-dependent estimates).
11.2. The $\boldsymbol{\kappa}$-independent estimates. The introduction of the artificial viscosity is to provide enough regularity for the solution to the linearized problem. As in Appendix A, the $\kappa$-independent estimates are obtained by studying the normal component of (A.1). Note that with the help of the mollification operation in (11.1), the corresponding $f$ in (A.1) is also a function in $L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1.5}(\Gamma)\right)$. Therefore, (A.7) is still valid. This $\kappa$-independent estimate will enable us to take the limit as $\kappa \rightarrow 0$ and obtain the solution $\left(v_{\epsilon_{1}}, h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)$. Essentially the same proof as in section 9.4 shows that (9.12) still holds, and hence taking the limit as $\epsilon_{1} \rightarrow 0$, the weak limit $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right)$ solves the linearized problem (7.1), and all the estimates in the previous sections hold with $C(M)$ replaced by $C(M, \epsilon)$.

Remark 21. The estimate for $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right)$ still depends on $\epsilon$, where the extra $\epsilon$ regularization is used in the $L_{t}^{2} H_{x}^{3}$-estimates, which requires estimating the following boundary integral:

$$
\int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{2} \overline{\mathcal{J}}^{-1}\left[\left(\partial_{\beta} \rho_{\epsilon}\right) *\left(\frac{\bar{g}}{g_{0}}\right)\right]\left[\overline{\mathcal{J}} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\overline{\mathcal{J}})\right] \bar{g}^{\alpha \beta} \bar{\eta}_{, \alpha} \nabla_{0}^{4} v d S
$$

Moreover, even though the estimate for $h_{\epsilon_{1}}$ depends only on the normal component of $L_{\bar{m}}$, in the linearized problem, there are still contributions to the normal direction made by $\bar{g}^{\alpha \beta} \bar{\eta}_{, \alpha}$.
11.3. The fixed-point argument. Similar fixed-point arguments as in section 10 guarantee the existence of a fixed point (which is still denoted by $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right)$ ) in the space $X_{T_{\epsilon}}$; that is, there is a fixed point $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right) \in \mathcal{V}^{3}\left(T_{\epsilon}\right) \times \mathcal{H}\left(T_{\epsilon}\right)$. This fixed point satisfies the boundary condition

$$
\begin{align*}
{\left[\nu D_{\eta_{\epsilon}}\left(v_{\epsilon}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\epsilon} \delta_{i}^{j}\right]\left(a_{\epsilon}\right)_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell}=} & \left(L_{m}^{\epsilon}\right)^{i}+\sigma \Theta_{\epsilon}\left[\mathcal{L}_{h_{\epsilon}}\left(h_{\epsilon}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} h_{\epsilon}, 1\right)\right] \circ \eta_{\epsilon}{ }^{\tau}  \tag{11.2}\\
& +\sigma \Theta_{\epsilon}\left[\left[\mathcal{M}\left(h_{\epsilon}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} h_{\epsilon}, 1\right)\right] \circ \eta_{\epsilon}{ }^{\tau}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

on $(0, T) \times \Gamma$, where
$L_{m}^{\epsilon}=\frac{1}{2} \mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}^{-1}\left[\rho_{\epsilon} *\left(\frac{g_{\epsilon}}{g_{0}}\right)\right]_{, \beta}\left[\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)\right] g_{\epsilon}^{\alpha \beta} \eta_{\epsilon, \alpha}+\left[\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon} \mathcal{P}^{\prime}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)+\mathcal{P}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)\right] H_{\epsilon} n_{\epsilon}$.
By studying the tangential component of (11.2), we find that for $\gamma=1,2$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}^{-1}\left[\rho_{\epsilon} *\left(\frac{g_{\epsilon}}{g_{0}}\right)\right]_{, \gamma}\left[\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}\left(\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}\right)\right]=2\left[\nu D_{\eta_{\epsilon}}\left(v_{\epsilon}\right)_{i}^{j}-q_{\epsilon} \delta_{i}^{j}\right]\left(a_{\epsilon}\right)_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell} \eta_{\epsilon, \gamma}^{i} \tag{11.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Take $T_{\epsilon}$ even smaller so that

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\frac{1}{2} \leq\left\|\Theta_{\epsilon}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq \frac{3}{2}, & \frac{1}{2} \leq\left\|a_{\epsilon}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)} \leq \frac{3}{2} \\
\left\|v_{\epsilon}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T_{\epsilon} ; H^{3}(\Omega)\right)} \leq\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+1, & \left\|\eta_{\epsilon}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)} \leq|\Omega|+1
\end{array}
$$

With these bounds, (11.3) together with the assumptions that $\mathcal{P}$ is strictly convex and $\mathcal{P}$ attains its minimum at $\mathcal{J}=1$ (that assure that the second bracket of the left-hand side of (11.3) is bounded away from zero) implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla_{0}\left[\rho_{\epsilon} *\left(\frac{g_{\epsilon}}{g_{0}}\right)\right]\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left(u_{0}, \Omega\right) \tag{11.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (11.4) is independent of the $\epsilon$, we find that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|g_{\epsilon}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \leq C\left(u_{0}, g_{0}, \Omega\right) \tag{11.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Having (11.5), we no longer need $\epsilon$-regularization to estimate the boundary integral in Remark 21 and the study of (A.1), and hence all the estimates in the previous sections are still valid with $C(M)$ replaced by $C\left(u_{0}, g_{0}, \Omega\right)$. These $\epsilon$-independent estimates allow us to construct a solution $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right)$ in $X(T)$ (where $T$ is independent of $\epsilon$ ) with the same estimates. The solution of the original problem (1.1) is then the limit of $\left(v_{\epsilon}, h_{\epsilon}\right)$ as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$.
11.4. The uniqueness of the solution. The uniqueness of the solution follows from the elliptic estimate

$$
\|g-\tilde{g}\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq C\left[\|v-\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|v_{t}-\tilde{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]
$$

which follows from the equation

$$
\left(\frac{g-\tilde{g}}{g_{0}}\right)_{, \gamma} \mathcal{Q}(\eta)+\left(\frac{\tilde{g}}{g_{0}}\right)_{, \gamma}[\mathcal{Q}(\eta)-\mathcal{Q}(\tilde{\eta})]=F(v, q)^{\gamma}-F(\tilde{v}, \tilde{q})^{\gamma}
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{Q}(\eta)=\mathcal{J}^{-1}\left[\mathcal{J} \mathcal{P}^{\prime \prime}(\mathcal{J})+2 \mathcal{P}^{\prime}(\mathcal{J})\right] \quad \text { and } \quad F(v, q)^{\gamma}=2\left[\nu D_{\eta}(v)_{i}^{j}-q \delta_{i}^{j}\right] a_{j}^{\ell} N_{\ell} \eta_{, \gamma}^{i}
$$

Appendix A. Elliptic regularity. We establish a $\kappa$-independent elliptic estimate for solutions of

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}=f \tag{A.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $h_{\kappa}$ and $v_{\kappa}$ satisfy (7.4) with $h_{\kappa} \in H^{4}(\Gamma), v_{\kappa} \in H^{4}(\Gamma)$, and $f \in H^{1.5}(\Gamma)$. Letting $w=v_{\kappa} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}$, (A.1) is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)+\kappa \Delta_{0}^{2} w=f \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \tag{A.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

which implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}+\kappa J_{\bar{h}}^{-2} \Delta_{0}^{2} w \cdot\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)  \tag{A.3}\\
= & J_{\bar{h}}^{-2} f \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \cdot\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that $w \cdot\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)=h_{\kappa t}$.

Let $D_{h}$ denote the difference quotients (with respect to the surface coordinate system). Taking the inner product of (A.3) with $D_{-h} D_{h} \nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}$, by Corollary 7.1 we find that

$$
\nu_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|D_{h} \nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|f\|_{H^{1}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\kappa\|w\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s
$$

Since the right-hand side is independent of difference parameter $h$, it follows that $h_{\kappa} \in H^{5}(\Gamma)$ (as it is already a $H^{4}$-function) with the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{5} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|f\|_{H^{1}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\kappa\|w\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \tag{A.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next, we obtain a $\kappa$-independent estimate of $\kappa\|w\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}$. By taking the inner product of (A.2) with $\nabla_{0}^{2} w$ and $\nabla_{0}^{4} w$, we find that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\kappa \int_{0}^{t}\|w\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{3} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|f\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|w\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \tag{A.5}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\kappa \int_{0}^{t}\|w\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s  \tag{A.6}\\
\leq & C\left(\epsilon_{1}, \delta_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|f\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|w\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{5} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d S
\end{align*}
$$

where we use (A.5) to estimate $\kappa \int_{0}^{t}\|w\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)} d s$. Equation (A.6) provides a $\kappa$-independent estimate for $\kappa\|w\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}$; hence by choosing $\delta_{1}>0$ small enough, (A.4) implies that for all $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|f\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|w\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}\right] d s \tag{A.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C^{\prime}$ depending on $\epsilon_{1}$.

## Appendix B. Inequalities in the estimates for $\boldsymbol{\nabla}_{0}^{2} v$ near the boundary.

B.1. $\kappa$-independent estimates. Since $\zeta_{1} \equiv 1$ on $\Gamma$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{4} v_{\kappa}= & \nabla_{0}^{4}\left(\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot v_{\kappa}\right)-\nabla_{0}^{4}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot v_{\kappa} \\
& -4 \nabla_{0}^{3}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}-6 \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa} \\
& -4 \nabla_{0}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{3} v_{\kappa}
\end{aligned}
$$

we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left(\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right)\right) d S \\
& =-\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left[\nabla_{0}^{4}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot v_{\kappa}+4 \nabla_{0}^{3}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}\right. \\
& \left.+6 \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right] d S \quad\left(\equiv I_{1}\right) \\
& -4 \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left(\nabla_{0}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0}^{3} v_{\kappa}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv I_{2}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv I_{3}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{2 \nabla_{0} \bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv I_{4}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{\Theta}\right)\left[\left(L_{1}^{\alpha \beta \gamma} \tilde{h}_{, \alpha \beta \gamma}+L_{2}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv I_{5}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{4}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

The last term of the identity above, by a change of coordinates, can be written as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{4}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \\
= & \int_{\Gamma} \frac{B}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t} d S+R_{1} \\
& +2 \int_{\Gamma} \frac{\nabla_{0} \bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{1}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{\nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{\Theta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(h_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right) d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{2}\right) \\
= & \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Gamma} B \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa, \gamma \delta} d S+R_{1}^{\prime},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $B=b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes b^{t}$ with $b=\nabla_{0} \bar{\eta}^{\tau}$, and

$$
\begin{aligned}
R_{1}(t)= & \int_{\Gamma} b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes\left(\nabla_{0} b^{t}\right) \otimes\left(\nabla_{0} b^{t}\right) \nabla_{0}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0} h_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{3}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes\left(\nabla_{0} b^{t}\right) \nabla_{0}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{4}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes b^{t} \otimes\left(\nabla_{0} b^{t}\right) \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right)_{, \gamma \delta} \nabla_{0} h_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{5}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
R_{1}^{\prime}(t)= & R_{1}(t)+J_{1}(t)+J_{2}(t)-\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Gamma}\left(B \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa, \gamma \delta} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{6}\right) \\
& +2 \int_{\Gamma} \frac{B}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right) \nabla_{0} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t, \gamma \delta} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{7}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{B}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right) h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t, \gamma \delta} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{8}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& +2 \int_{\Gamma} \frac{B_{, \gamma}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right) \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t, \delta} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{9}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma} \frac{B_{, \gamma \delta}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right) \nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv J_{10}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|I_{1}\right| & \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left(1+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}, \\
\left|I_{3}\right|+\left|I_{4}\right|+\left|I_{5}\right| & \leq C(M)\left(1+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

and hence that

$$
\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{3}\right|+\left|I_{4}\right|+\left|I_{5}\right| \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|J_{2}\right|+\left|J_{3}\right|+\left|J_{5}\right|+\left|J_{10}\right| & \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)} \\
\left|J_{6}\right| & \leq C(M)\left(\|\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\right)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

We need only obtain $\kappa$-independent estimates for the terms $I_{2}, J_{1}, J_{4}, J_{7}, J_{8}$, and $J_{9}$. By the $H^{-0.5}(\Gamma)-H^{0.5}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing,

$$
\left|I_{2}\right| \leq C(M)\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}+1\right]\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}
$$

Therefore, by interpolation and Young's inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|I_{2}\right| \leq C\left[\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta_{1}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} \tag{B.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$.
For $J_{1}, J_{4}$, and $J_{9}$, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|J_{1}\right|+\left|J_{4}\right|+\left|J_{9}\right| \leq C\left(\epsilon_{1}\right)\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)} \\
\leq & C^{\prime}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta_{1}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C^{\prime}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$.
For $J_{7}$ and $J_{8}$, by the $H^{-1.5}(\Gamma)-H^{1.5}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing,

$$
\left|J_{7}\right|+\left|J_{8}\right| \leq C(M)\|B\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\|\bar{h}\|_{H^{3.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}
$$

Similarly to the estimate in (B.1), we find that

$$
\left|J_{7}\right|+\left|J_{8}\right| \leq C(M)\left[\left\|h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{4}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]+\delta_{1}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

Summing all the estimates and then integrating in time from 0 to $t$, by Corollary 7.1 and the fact that $B$ is close to 1 in the uniform norm for $T$ small,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\nu_{1}}{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right) d S d s \\
& \quad+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+C^{\prime} \int_{0}^{t}\left[\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right] d s \\
& \quad+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C^{\prime}$ depending on $M, \epsilon_{1}, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$, where

$$
K(s):=1+\|\tilde{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}
$$

B.2. $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\mathbf{1}}$-independent estimates. We next obtain $\epsilon_{1}$-independent estimates for the first two terms of $I_{1}$, as well as those for $I_{2}, J_{1}, J_{2}, J_{3}, J_{4}, J_{5}, J_{9}$, and $J_{10}$ with $h_{\kappa}$ replaced by $h_{\epsilon_{1}}$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& I_{1}^{1}=-\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\tilde{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left[\nabla_{0}^{4}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right] d S, \\
& I_{1}^{2}=-4 \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\tilde{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]\left[\nabla_{0}^{3}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot \nabla_{0} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right] d S .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the $H^{-1.5}(\Gamma)-H^{1.5}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing,

$$
\left|I_{1}^{1}\right|+\left|I_{1}^{2}\right| \leq C(M)\left\|L_{\tilde{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\left(\nabla_{0} \tilde{h}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}
$$

Therefore, by (6.6) and (9.12),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|I_{1}^{1}\right|+\left|I_{1}^{2}\right| \leq C(M) t^{1 / 4}\left[\left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+1\right]\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}  \tag{B.2}\\
\leq & C t^{1 / 2}\left[\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1\right]+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right)\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M$ and $\delta$.
For $J_{1}$, we use an $L^{4}-L^{4}-L^{2}$-type of Hölder inequality and conclude that

$$
\left|J_{1}\right| \leq C(M) t^{1 / 2}\left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}
$$

while for the other $J$ terms, we use the $H^{0.5}(\Gamma)-H^{-0.5}(\Gamma)$ duality pairing to obtain

$$
\left|J_{2}\right|+\left|J_{3}\right|+\left|J_{4}\right|+\left|J_{5}\right|+\left|J_{9}\right|+\left|J_{10}\right| \leq C(M) t^{1 / 2}\left\|h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}
$$

and hence all the $J$ terms are bounded by the same right-hand side of the inequality in (B.2). Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\nu_{1}}{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}(t)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0}^{2}\left(\zeta_{1}^{2} \nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right) d S d s \\
& \quad+C N_{2}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+C \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1}}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \\
& \quad+\left(\delta_{1}+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\epsilon_{1} t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$.
Appendix C. $\boldsymbol{L}_{\boldsymbol{t}}^{\mathbf{2}} \boldsymbol{H}_{\boldsymbol{x}}^{\boldsymbol{1}}$-estimates for $\boldsymbol{v}_{\boldsymbol{t}}$. By the chain rule and integrating by parts,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{\Gamma}\left[\bar{\Theta}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]_{t} \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S=\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}_{t}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S \\
&+\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta} \bar{\eta}_{t}^{\tau} \cdot\left[\nabla_{0}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{1}\right) \\
&\left.+\int_{\Gamma} \bar{\Theta}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right]\right]_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

The first term is bounded by

$$
C(M)\|\bar{v}\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}\left[\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}+1\right]\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}
$$

After integrating by parts, the most difficult term to estimate in $K_{1}$ consists of the integral

$$
\int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{v}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa t} d S
$$

Integrating from 0 to $t$ and integrating by parts in time, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{v}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa t} d S d s \\
= & -\int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{\bar{v}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta}\right]_{t, \gamma \delta}\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau} \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa} d S d s+R_{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $R_{3}$ is bounded by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C \int_{0}^{t}\left[1+\left\|\tilde{v}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} \\
& \quad+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{2}$. Next, using that

$$
\left[\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h}, 1\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right] \cdot \nabla_{0} v_{\kappa}=b^{t}\left(\nabla_{0} h_{\kappa t}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}+b^{t}\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 0\right) \cdot v_{\kappa}
$$

and integrating by parts, we find that the integral on the right-hand side is identical to

$$
\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} \nabla_{0}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{\Theta} \bar{v} b^{t} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right] h_{\kappa t, \alpha \beta} h_{\kappa t, \gamma \delta} d S d s+R_{4}
$$

where

$$
\left|R_{4}\right| \leq C(M) C(\delta) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
$$

By interpolation, the integral part is bounded by

$$
C\left[N\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s\right]+\delta \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+C t \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M$ and $\delta$. Therefore, $K_{1}$ satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} K_{1} d s\right| \leq C \int_{0}^{t}\left[K(s)\left(\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right)+1\right] d s+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}  \tag{C.1}\\
& \quad+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{2}$.
For $K_{2}$, by time differentiating the evolution equation, we find that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(-\nabla_{0} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 1\right) v_{\kappa t}= & h_{\kappa t t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}+\bar{v}^{\tau} \cdot\left(\nabla_{0} h_{\kappa t}\right) \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}-\bar{v}^{\tau} \cdot\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{h} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 0\right) \cdot v_{\kappa} \\
& -\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h}_{t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}, 0\right) \cdot v_{\kappa},
\end{aligned}
$$

and hence (after a change of coordinates)

$$
\begin{aligned}
K_{2}= & \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]_{t} h_{\kappa t t} d S+\int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]_{t}\left[\left(\bar{v}^{\tau} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \cdot\left(\nabla_{0} h_{\kappa t}\right)\right] d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{3}\right) \\
& -\int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]_{t}\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h}_{t}, 0\right) \cdot\left(v_{\kappa} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{4}\right) \\
& -\int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]_{t}\left[\left(\bar{v}^{\tau} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right) \cdot\left(\nabla_{0}^{2} \bar{h}, 0\right)\left(v_{\kappa} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{5}\right) \\
& +\int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h}_{t}, 0\right) \cdot\left(v_{\kappa t} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{6}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

For the first term, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{\Gamma}\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\right]_{t} h_{\kappa t t} d S=\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{d t} \int_{\Gamma} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa t, \alpha \beta} h_{\kappa t, \gamma \delta} d S \\
& \quad+\int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t}\right]_{, \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} h_{\kappa t t} d S \quad\left(\equiv K_{7}\right)+R_{5} \tag{C.2}
\end{align*}
$$

where $R_{5}$ is bounded by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C\left[1+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\left[1+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\delta\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}\left(\Omega_{1}^{\prime}\right)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\delta_{1}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. Also, by the inequality $\left\|h_{\kappa t t}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Gamma)} \leq$ $C(M)\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}+\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}\right]$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|K_{7}\right| & \leq C\left\|\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}\left(\bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta}\right)_{t}\right]_{, \gamma \delta}\right\|_{H^{-0.5}(\Gamma)}\left\|\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}} h_{\kappa, \alpha \beta} h_{\kappa t t}\right\|_{H^{0.5}(\Gamma)} \\
& \leq C(M) C\left(\delta, \delta_{1}\right)\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

REmARK 22. The bound for $K_{7}$ can be refined even further as

$$
\left|K_{7}\right| \leq C(M) C(\delta)\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

it is this inequality that will be used in the proof of the fixed-point argument.
It remains to estimate $K_{3}$ to $K_{6}$. By proper use of Hölder's inequality,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|K_{3}\right|+\left|K_{5}\right|+\left|K_{6}\right| \leq & C\left[1+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\left[1+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right)\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M$ and $\delta$. For $K_{4}$, most of the terms can be estimated in the same fashion, except the term

$$
\int_{\Gamma} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa t, \alpha \beta}\right]\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h}_{t, \gamma \delta}, 0\right) \cdot\left(v_{\kappa} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right] d S
$$

which is identical to

$$
\int_{\Gamma}\left\{\frac{1}{\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)}}\left[\sqrt{\operatorname{det}\left(g_{0}\right)} \bar{A}^{\alpha \beta \gamma \delta} h_{\kappa t, \alpha \beta}\right]\left[\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h}_{, \gamma \delta}, 0\right) \cdot\left(v_{\kappa} \circ \bar{\eta}^{-\tau}\right)\right]\right\}_{t} d S\left(\equiv K_{8}\right)+R_{6}
$$

where

$$
\left|R_{6}\right| \leq C\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]+\delta\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta$, and $\delta_{1}$. Time integrating $K_{8}$ and using the interpolation inequality together with Young's inequality, we find that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int_{0}^{t} K_{8}(s) d s\right| \leq C(M)\left[\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{4}(\Omega)}\right] \\
\leq & C(M) C\left(\delta_{1}, \delta_{2}\right) N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\delta_{1} \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s \tag{C.3}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right):= & \left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{4.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\|F\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)\right)}^{2} \\
& +\left\|F_{t}\right\|_{L^{2}\left(0, T ; H^{1}(\Omega)^{\prime}\right)}^{2}+\|F(0)\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+1
\end{aligned}
$$

and we use $\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} \leq C\left[\int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right]$ to obtain (C.3), and hence

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{i=3}^{6}\left|K_{i}\right| \leq & C\left[1+\|\tilde{h}\|_{H^{5.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\tilde{h}_{t}\right\|_{H^{2.5}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right]\left[1+\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] \\
& +\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right)\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2}+\delta_{1}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}+K_{8} \tag{C.4}
\end{align*}
$$

with $K_{8}$ satisfying inequality (C.3). Finally, combining all the estimates,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int_{0}^{t}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2} d s \leq \int_{0}^{t} \int_{\Gamma}\left[\left[L_{\bar{h}}\left(h_{\kappa}\right)\left(\nabla_{0} \bar{h},-1\right)\right] \circ \bar{\eta}^{\tau}\right]_{t} \cdot v_{\kappa t} d S+C N_{3}\left(u_{0}, F\right)  \tag{C.5}\\
& +C \int_{0}^{t} K(s)\left[\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{0}^{2} h_{\kappa t}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}\right] d s \\
& +\left(\delta+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa}\right\|_{H^{3}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\left(\delta_{1}+C t^{1 / 2}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left\|v_{\kappa t}\right\|_{H^{1}(\Omega)}^{2} d s+\delta_{2}\left\|\nabla_{0}^{4} h_{\kappa}\right\|_{L^{2}(\Gamma)}^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C$ depending on $M, \delta, \delta_{1}$, and $\delta_{2}$.
Acknowledgment. We thank the referees for the valuable comments that helped improve the manuscript.

## REFERENCES

[1] H. Beirão da Veiga, On the existence of strong solutions to a coupled fluid-structure evolution problem, J. Math. Fluid Mech., 6 (2004), pp. 21-52.
[2] M. Boulakia, Existence of weak solutions for an interaction problem between an elastic structure and a compressible viscous fluid, J. Math. Pures Appl. (9), 84 (2005), pp. 1515-1554.
[3] R. S. Chadwick, Axisymmetric indentation of a thin incompressible elastic layer, SIAM J. Appl. Math., 62 (2002), pp. 1520-1530.
[4] A. Chambolle, B. Desjardins, M. J. Esteban, and C. Grandmont, Existence of weak solutions for an unsteady fluid-plate interaction problem, J. Math. Fluid Mech., 7 (2005), pp. 368-404.
[5] C. H. Cheng, D. Coutand, and S. Shkoller, Navier-Stokes Equations Interacting with a Nonlinear Elastic Solid Shell, preprint, 2006.
[6] P. G. Ciarlet, Mathematical Elasticity, Vol. III, Stud. Math. Appl. 29, North-Holland, Amsterdam, 2000.
[7] D. Coutand and S. Shkoller, On the motion of an elastic solid inside of an incompressible viscous fluid, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 176 (2005), pp. 25-102.
[8] D. Coutand and S. Shkoller, On the interaction between quasilinear elastodynamics and the Navier-Stokes equations, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 179 (2006), pp. 303-352.
[9] B. Desjardins and M. J. Esteban, Existence of weak solutions for the motion of rigid bodies in a viscous fluid, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 146 (1999), pp. 59-71.
[10] B. Desjardins, M. J. Esteban, C. Grandmont, and P. Le Tallec, Weak solutions for a fluid-structure interaction problem, Rev. Mat. Complut., 14 (2001), pp. 523-538.
[11] Y. C. Fung, Biomechanics: Mechanical Properties of Living Tissues, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1981.
[12] G. P. Galdi, An Introduction to the Mathematical Theory of the Navier-Stokes Equations, Vol. I, Springer Tracts Nat. Philos. 38, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1994.
[13] W. M. Gelbart, Micelles, Membranes, Microemulsions, and Monolayers, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1995.
[14] C. Grandmont and Y. Maday, Existence for unsteady fluid-structure interaction problem, M2AN Math. Model. Numer. Anal., 34 (2000), pp. 609-636.
[15] C. Liu and N. J. Walkington, An Eulerian description of fluids containing visco-elastic particles, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 159 (2001), pp. 229-252.
[16] L. Miao, U. Seifert, M. Wortis, and H. Dobereiner, Budding transitions of fluid-bilayer vesicle: The effect of area-difference elasticity, Phys. Rev. A (3), 49 (1994), pp. 5389-5407.
[17] Z. Ou-Yabg and W. Helfrich, Bending energy of vesicle membranes: General expressions for the first, second and third variation of the shape energy and applications to spheres and cylinders, Phys. Rev. E (3), 39 (1989), pp. 5280-5288.
[18] U. Seifert, Adhesion of vesicles in two dimensions, Phys. Rev. A (3), 43 (1991), pp. 6803-6814.
[19] U. Seifert, Curvature-induced lateral phase segregation in two-component vesicles, Phys. Rev. Lett., 70 (1993), pp. 1335-1338.
[20] D. Serre, Chute libre d'un solide dans un fluide visqueux incompressible: Existence, Japan J. Appl. Math., 4 (1987), pp. 33-73.
[21] D. J. Steigmann, Fluid films with curvature elasticity, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 150 (1999), pp. 127-152.
[22] H. F. Weinberger, Variational properties of steady fall in Stokes flow, J. Fluid Mech., 52 (1972), pp. 321-344.


[^0]:    *Received by the editors April 2, 2006; accepted for publication (in revised form) March 21, 2007; published electronically August 17, 2007. This research was supported by the National Science Foundation under grants DMS-0313370 and EAR-0327799.
    http://www.siam.org/journals/sima/39-3/65608.html
    ${ }^{\dagger}$ Department of Mathematics, University of California, Davis, CA 95616 (cchsiao@math.ucdavis. edu, coutand@math.ucdavis.edu).
    ${ }^{\ddagger}$ Corresponding author. Department of Mathematics, University of California, Davis, CA 95616 (shkoller@math.ucdavis.edu).

